```
1
                IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
 2
            FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF MISSISSIPPI
                           SOUTHERN DIVISION
 3
 4
 5
      THOMAS AND PAMELA MCINTOSH
 6
                         Plaintiffs
 7
                         -vs-
                                                    CIVIL ACTION NO.:
                                                    1:06-CV-1080-LTS-RHW
      STATE FARM FIRE & CASUALTY COMPANY, FORENSIC ANALYSIS & ENGINEERING CORPORATION, AND E.A. RENFROE & COMPANY, INC., AND DOES 1 THROUGH
 8
 9
10
11
                         Defendants.
12
13
14
15
16
                              DEPOSITION OF
17
                              A. BRIAN FORD
18
                            ATHENS, GEORGIA
                     WEDNESDAY, OCTOBER 10, 2007
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
                                                                               2
 1
                IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
 2
            FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF MISSISSIPPI
 3
                           SOUTHERN DIVISION
 4
 5
      THOMAS AND PAMELA MCINTOSH
```

Page 1

```
6
                      Plaintiffs
7
                      -vs-
                                              CIVIL ACTION NO.:
                                              1:06-CV-1080-LTS-RHW
8
     STATE FARM FIRE & CASUALTY COMPANY,
     FORENSIC ANALYSIS & ENGINEERING
9
     CORPORATION, AND E.A. RENFROE &
     COMPANY, INC., AND DOES 1 THROUGH
10
11
                     Defendants.
12
13
14
                Deposition of A. Brian Ford, taken on behalf of the
15
16
     Plaintiff, pursuant to the stipulations agreed to herein, before
17
     Linda K. Jackson, Certified Court Reporter, at the Hilton Garden
18
     Inn, Athens, Georgia, on the 10th day of October, 2007, commencing
19
     at the hour of 9:52 a.m.
20
21
22
23
24
25
                                                                     3
 1
     APPEARANCES OF COUNSEL:
 2
     On behalf of the Plaintiffs:
 3
     Mary E. McAlister, Esquire
     Derek A. Wyatt, Esquire
 4
     David Nutt & Associates, P.C.
     605 Crescent Blvd., Suite 200 Ridgeland, MS 39157
 5
     Ridgeland, MS 39157
dwyatt@davidnutt.com
 6
     601.898.7302
7
            and
     Richard Scruggs, Esquire
The Scruggs Law firm
 8
     120 A Courthouse Square
     Oxford, Mississippi 38655
     dickscruggs@scruggsfirm.com
10
     662.281.1312
11
12
     On behalf of State Farm Casualty Company:
```

Ex F

```
Dan W. Webb, Esquire Webb, Sanders & Williams, PLLC
13
14
     363 North Broadway Street
     Tupelo, MS 38802-0496
15
     dwebb@webbsanders.com
     662.844.2137
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
                                                                         4
 1
     On behalf of E.A. Renfroe & Company, Inc.:
 2
     David A. Norris, Esquire McGlinchey Stafford
 3
     City Centre South, Suite 1100
200 S. Lamar Street
 4
     Jackson, Ms. 39201
 5
     dnorris@mclinchey.com
     601.960.8400
 6
     On behalf of Forensic Analysis & Engineering Corporation:
 7
     Kathryn Breard Platt, Esquire
     Galloway, Johnson, Tompkins, Burr & Smith 1213 31st Avenue
 8
     Gulf Port, MS 39501
 9
     kbreard@gtbs.com
     228.214.4250
10
11
12
     Also present by telephone: Jana Renfroe
13
     Videographer: Mike Brown
14
15
16
17
```

| 20 |             | Ex F   |      |
|----|-------------|--|------|
| 20 |             |  |      |
| 21 |             |  |      |
| 22 |             |  |      |
| 23 |             |  |      |
| 24 |             |  |      |
| 25 |             |  |      |
|    |             |  |      |
|    |             |  | 5    |
|    |             |  |      |
| 1  |             | INDEX  |      |
| 2  |             | WITNESS: A. BRIAN FORD   |      |
| 3  |             |  |      |
| 4  | Examination | Page   |      |
| 5  |             |  |      |
| 6  | BY MR. WYAT | т 8  |      |
| 7  | BY MR. WEBB | 192  |      |
| 8  | BY MR. NORR | 306  |      |
| 9  | BY MR. WYAT | т 310  |      |
| 10 |             |  |      |
| 11 |             |  |      |
| 12 |             |  |      |
| 13 |             |  |      |
| 14 |             | EXHIBITS   |      |
| 15 | Deposition  |  |      |
| 16 | Exhibit     | Description  | Page |
| 17 |             |  |      |
| 18 | Exhibit 1   | Letter from Mississippi Board  | 31   |
| 19 |             | of Licensure to David Neil McCarty dated<br>9-27-07                            |      |
| 20 | Exhibit 2   | Letter from Mississippi Board of Licensure to David Neil McCarty dated 9-20-07 | 31   |
| 21 | eukaka o    |  | 7.0  |
| 22 | Exhibit 3   | E-mail to Mark Wilcox from Nellie Williams dated 11-10-07                      | 73   |

85

Fax to State Farm from Forensic dated 10-12-05

Fax to State Farm from Forensic dated 10-12-05

23

24

25

Exhibit 4

Exhibit 5

| 1        |            |   |     |
|----------|------------|---|-----|
| 2        | Exhibit 6  | Fax to State Farm from Forensic dated 10-12-07                        | 85  |
| 3<br>4   | Exhibit 7  | E-mail to William C. Forbes from J. Kelly dated $1102006$             | 91  |
| 5        | Exhibit 8  | Series of e-mails beginning to Brian Ford from Bob Kochan             | 102 |
| 6<br>7   | Exhibit 9  | E-mail to Bob Kochan from Brian Ford<br>dated 11-17-05                | 132 |
| 8        | Exhibit 10 | O Mr. Ford's file   | 145 |
| 9        | Exhibit 1  | L E-mail to Bob Kochan from Randy Down<br>dated 10-18-05              | 210 |
| 10<br>11 | Exhibit 12 | 2 Copy of Aerial Photo  | 235 |
| 12       | Exhibit 1  | 3 Copy of Photographs numbered 1 through 20                           | 239 |
| 13       | Exhibit 14 | 4 Copy of Photographs Bates Numbers<br>McIntosh-000306 through 000413 | 246 |
| 14<br>15 | Exhibit 1  | 5 Copy of Request for Engineer Report<br>Bates 0099н0                 | 276 |
| 16       |            |   |     |
| 17       |            |   |     |
| 18       |            |   |     |
| 19       |            |   |     |
| 20       |            |   |     |
| 21       |            |   |     |
| 22       |            |   |     |
| 23       |            |   |     |
| 24       |            |   |     |
| 25       |            |   |     |

1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Here begins videotape
2 number one in the deposition of Brian Ford in the
3 matter of Thomas and Pamela McIntosh versus State
4 Farm, et al. Todays's date is October the 10th,
5 2007. The time on the video monitor is 9:52 a.m.

- 6 The video operator today is Mike Brown contracted 7 by Merrill Legal Solutions Atlanta. 8 would the court reporter -- would counsel 9 please state your name for the record and whom 10 you represent. 11 MR. WYATT: I'm Derek Wyatt. I represent 12 Thomas and Pamela McIntosh. MS. MCALISTER: Meg McAlister for the 13 14 Plaintiffs. 15 MR. SCRUGGS: And Richard Scruggs for the 16 McIntosh family. 17 MR. WEBB: Dan Webb. I represent State Farm. 18 MR. NORRIS: David Norris. I represent E.A. Renfroe & Company. And my client, Jana Renfroe, 19 20 is on the telephone. 21 MS. BREARD: Kathryn Platt, representing 22 Forensic Analysis & Engineering Corporation. 23 MR. NORRIS: Jana, could you identify 24 yourself? 25 MS. RENFROE: Yes, I am, David. 8 1 BY MR. NORRIS: Would you identify yourself for the 2 videographer? 3 I'm sorry. Jana Renfroe of E.A. Renfroe & Q 4 Company.

- 5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The court reporter today
- 6 is Linda Jackson with Merrill. And would the
- 7 court please swear in the witness.
- 8 A. BRIAN FORD after having been first duly sworn was examined and testified as follows: 9
- 10 Examination
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- Good morning, Mr. Ford. 12 Q

- 13 A Good morning.
- 14 Q I am Derick Wyatt. We have met previously,
- 15 have we not?
- 16 A Yes, we have.
- 17 Q We will be taking your deposition today for the
- 18 Plaintiffs, Thomas and Pamela McIntosh, in this case.
- 19 And, of course, you know that there are counsel here for
- 20 State Farm and for the company called Renfroe as well.
- 21 You are aware of that, aren't you,
- 22 sir?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q Mr. Ford, have you ever given a deposition
- 25 before?

- 1 A Yes, I have.
- 2 Q How long ago was that?
- 3 A August of this year.
- 4 Q And what were the circumstances of that
- 5 deposition?
- 6 A It is a grand jury.
- 7 Q A Federal Grand Jury?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q And where did that take place?
- 10 A In Jackson, Mississippi.
- 11 Q Jackson, Mississippi? And was that concerning
- 12 the subject matter in this case?
- 13 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 14 A It was a -- the general topic of Katrina,
- 15 yes.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q Okay. I don't want to ask you about your
- 18 testimony before a Federal Grand Jury. That's what you
- 19 are telling us, right?

- 20 A Correct.
- 21 Q And I take it that you were subpensed to that
- 22 grand jury proceeding?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q And were you represented by counsel?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q Other than that -- that testimony, have you
- 2 given any other sworn statements or depositions?
- 3 A Well, I have had conversations with folks,
- 4 but I haven't had any sworn depositions.
- 5 Q Okay. When you say conversations, do you mean
- 6 informal things?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q As far as you know, has anyone advised you they
- 9 were taking a recorded statement from you?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And when did that happen and what were the
- 12 circumstances?
- 13 A I have had a couple of -- and I don't
- 14 recall the dates. But a couple of weeks ago I
- 15 gave a -- I had a conversation with someone, a
- 16 discussion. We concluded it by a tape recording of
- 17 what we discussed and what we did not discuss.
- 18 Q And where did that take place?
- 19 A At my home.
- 20 Q And who -- is this involved with the Federal
- 21 Grand Jury investigation?
- 22 A No. No.
- 23 Q Is it involved with a State Grand Jury
- 24 investigation?
- 25 A No.

```
1 Q Was it, to your knowledge, involved with any
```

- 2 criminal allegations against any of the Defendants in
- 3 this case?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Was it between you and an attorney or another
- 6 person who was acting as an attorney?
- 7 A It was with an attorney, yes.
- 8 Q And who was that person?
- 9 A John Scialdone of Balch & Bingham law
- 10 firm.
- 11 Q The Balch & Bingham law firm?
- 12 A Of Gulfport.
- 13 Q Of Gulfport? And who did Mr. Scialdone tell
- 14 you he was representing?
- 15 A The Luffys.
- 16 Q L-U-F-F-E-Y?
- 17 A L-U-F-F-Y.
- 18 Q Who are the Luffys?
- 19 A The Luffys have a -- had a home in Pass
- 20 Christian on Spence Drive. And they are --
- 21 Mr. Scialdone is representing them in a legal matter
- 22 regarding Katrina.
- 23 Q Okay. Have you been called upon to give a
- 24 deposition in the Luffy case, if there is a filed case?
- 25 A No.

12

1 Q Other than that -- that matter, Mr. Ford, any

- 2 other instances where anyone has taken a recorded
- 3 statement from you?
- 4 A Yes.

- 5 Q And when would that be and what were the
- 6 circumstances?
- 7 A In -- I want to say May of '06, I gave a
- 8 taped summary of activities -- of my activities in
- 9 Katrina to -- I can't think of his last name. I
- 10 have gone blank.
- 11 Q Okay.
- 12 A Hold on, let me look it up. I have got
- 13 it. Darren Versiga.
- 14 Q Darren Versiga? Okay.
- 15 A Right.
- 16 Q And who is Darren Versiga if you know who he
- 17 is?
- 18 A Darren had contacted me in regard to my
- 19 experience with Katrina while I was on the Gulf
- 20 Coast.

- 21 Q I understand. All right. Have we covered
- 22 pretty much all of those conversations and taped
- 23 statements or have we left anything out?
- 24 A Yes. I have had conversations with others
- 25 but no depositions.

Q

I understand. Now, for this deposition today,

13

- 2 how did this deposition get arranged? How were you
- 3 contacted?

- 4 A Kathryn contacted me.
- 5 Q Kathryn Platt?
- 6 A Correct.
- 7 Q The lady representing Forensic Engineering?
- 8 A Right.
- 9 Q And when did that happen that Ms. Platt
- 10 contacted you?
- 11 A A few weeks ago. I don't know that I have

- 12 the date. It was last month sometime.
- 13 Q Okay. Were you -- was that by telephone or in
- 14 person?
- 15 A By telephone.
- 16 Q And did you speak with Mrs. Platt -- had you
- 17 ever spoken with her before that time?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q And what was the conversation that you had with
- 20 her on that occasion?
- 21 A Basically said that she was representing
- 22 Forensic and that -- wanted to talk to me about that
- 23 and we had a conversation. We set up a
- 24 teleconference that I had last -- I guess it was
- 25 last Friday with Larry Canada of her office.

- 1 Q Okay. Let me see if I have got the chronology
- 2 here. Ms. Platt called you first about two weeks -- or
- 3 last month I think you said, right?
- 4 A Right.

- 5 Q On some date. And then how long did that
- 6 conversation last between you and Ms. Platt?
- 7 A 10 or 15 minutes.
- 8 Q Okay. And the subject of that conversation was
- 9 this deposition?
- 10 A This case and this deposition, yes.
- 11 Q Okay.
- 12 A A discussion about that and my
- 13 participation in it and just the logistics of
- 14 setting up a teleconference and this deposition.
- 15 Q Okay. And what did she tell you the purpose of
- 16 the teleconference was?
- 17 A I don't remember a specific -- we didn't
- 18 have a specific agenda. Just wanted to discuss the

```
Ex F
```

- 19 deposition and then we had the teleconference, and
- 20 just basically to discuss what to expect as far as
- 21 who would be there and where and no specific --
- 22 specifics beyond that.
- 23 Q When did you have the teleconference?
- 24 A Last Friday.
- 25 Q And where were you when the teleconference took

1 place?

- 2 A At my office in Norcross, Georgia.
- 3 Q Okay. And who was on the telephone during that
- 4 telephone conference?
- 5 A Larry Canada and myself.
- 6 Q Okay. Only you two?
- 7 A To my knowledge, yes.
- 8 Q Had Mr. Canada sent you any e-mails or
- 9 documents or electronic information of any sort prior to
- 10 the time that you had this teleconference?
- 11 A No, Larry had not. Kathryn and I -- I
- 12 guess exchanged one e-mail basically just trying to
- 13 set up a time and phone number, pass code, that type
- 14 thing for the teleconference.
- 15 Q Is that what you are looking at today?
- 16 A I have a copy of my e-mail, yes.
- 17 Q Okay. Is that from her to you or the other
- 18 way?
- 19 A Both.
- 20 Q Back and forth?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q What's the date on that?
- 23 A From her to me is September 17th. Just
- 24 setting up -- asking basically is 2:00 p.m. on
- 25 October the 5th okay? And I responded saying, yes,

```
1 that's fine. And then she responded with a phone
```

- 2 number and passcode. That's it.
- 3 Q Okay. How long was the teleconference between
- 4 you and Mr. Canada?
- 5 A Probably 25 or 30 minutes. We basically
- 6 went through what to expect out of the process. And
- 7 then we just had some general discussion beyond
- 8 that.
- 9 Q Okay. When you say 'what to expect out of the
- 10 process', tell us what you mean by that.
- 11 A Once again it was who would be here? And
- 12 what parties would be here? And the nature of --
- 13 you know, the timeframe probably to be discussed.
- 14 The mid-September, mid-October timeframe of '05.
- 15 Q Your involvement with --
- 16 A My employment with Forensic, correct.
- 17 Q Did Mr. Canada know you had given testimony
- 18 before a Federal Grand Jury?
- 19 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- THE WITNESS: I don't know the answer to
- that. We didn't discuss that to my knowledge,
- 22 that I remember. And to my knowledge I don't know
- if he knows that or not.
- 24 BY MR. WYATT:

Q Does ms. Platt know that?

- 1 MR. NORRIS: Object to form. I'm just
- 2 registering my objections for the record.
- 3 THE WITNESS: I couldn't hear what you said.
- 4 MR. NORRIS: I said, object to the form.

Ex F 5 BY MR. WYATT: 6 Did Ms. Platt know that? Q 7 MR. NORRIS: Objection. 8 MS. PLATT: Objection. What do you mean by 9 'that'? 10 BY MR. WYATT: 11 Q Same question. The fact that you testified 12 before the grand jury? 13 I don't believe she and I discussed that 14 at all. I can't speak to her knowledge of that. 15 As far as your conversations with them, you 16 never learned throughout those conversations whether 17 either of them knew that you testified before the Federal Grand Jury? 18 19 Α No. Okay. Let's see. Now, besides that we have 20 Q 21 covered all of the statements that you talked about, any 22 statements you gave, depositions you gave, conversations 23 you have had. 24 Is there anything we have left out of 25 that, Mr. Ford?

1 MR. WEBB: Object to form.

2 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.

3 MS. PLATT: Join.

4 BY MR. WYATT:

- 5 Q As far as depositions are concerned.
- 6 Depositions, statements, or conversations. Did anything
- 7 else come to mind?
- 8 A I have had many conversations with many
- 9 people. Do you want me to discuss all of those?
- 10 Q In a summary form and I will just ask you some
- 11 questions that maybe will help you along. Have you ever

Ц

- 12 been contacted by the Federal Bureau of Investigation?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q And was that regarding in any way or part, the
- 15 McIntosh case?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 17 THE WITNESS: It was regarding my activities
- 18 in Katrina. There were no specific cases or
- inspections or any reference made to specifics.
- 20 BY MR. WYATT:

- 21 Q Okay. Any other person in an investigative
- 22 capacity, official investigative capacity, who has
- 23 contacted you besides the FBI?
- 24 A The Attorney General's office of
- 25 Mississippi has contacted me, yes. And I have had

- 1 conversations with him.
- 2 Q Okay. Anybody else you can think of?
- 3 A The FBI being part of the Department of
- 4 Homeland Security, the same there. I think that's
- 5 all that I can recall.
- 6 Q Okay, that's it? Mr. Ford, I notice you are
- 7 going through some notes -- are those notes that you are
- 8 looking at?
- 9 A They are my notes, yes.
- 10 Q Are those notes that you made contemporaneous
- 11 with these events we have been talking about?
- 12 A Explain what you mean.
- 13 Q At the time or shortly after, for example, you
- 14 had a conversation with Ms. Platt. Are there notes in
- 15 there about that?
- 16 A I think I did it through the e-mail. I
- 17 don't think I made any hand notes on that particular
- 18 conversation.

- 19 Q What about the conversation with Mr. Canada,
- 20 the teleconference?
- 21 A Yes.

- 22 Q So you do have notes in your book here? What
- 23 is that a spiral notebook? You have notes in there that
- 24 are more or less contemporaneous with these
- 25 conversations. Is that correct?

- 1 A Yes. I have made some notes with some of
- 2 the conversations. It is kind of a journal of my
- 3 discussions with people.
- 4 Q I understand. All right. Now, let me go back
- 5 to just some generalities here so we can understand and
- 6 everyone can understand what your role is here today.
- 7 First of all, just a couple of tips
- 8 about giving this deposition. If you don't
- 9 understand a question I ask you, then just please
- 10 ask me to repeat the question and I will do that
- 11 until I have said it in such a way that you can
- 12 understand it.
- 13 If you will please try to answer yes
- 14 and no, and you are doing very well of, course, but
- 15 answer yes and no, it helps the court reporter
- 16 because the transcript doesn't come out quite right
- 17 when it says uh-huh and huh-uh.
- 18 If at any time during the deposition,
- 19 you want to take a break for any reason just let me
- 20 know. Just raise your hand and say, I need a break,
- 21 and that's what we will do.
- 22 Depositions are -- the witness has
- 23 the right to read the deposition and sign off on it,
- 24 if you wish to do so. Do you have an option -- an
- 25 election there you would choose or you can waive

| 1  | that if you don't want to do it?                   |
|----|--|
| 2  | A Yes, I would want to review what was             |
| 3  | recorded to see if it was what I said.             |
| 4  | Q Okay. So in other words, the record will show    |
| 5  | that you are reserving the right to read and sign. |
| 6  | A Correct.   |
| 7  | Q That's what we will do.                          |
| 8  | A Correct.   |
| 9  | MR. WEBB: While we are at this point, I            |
| 10 | assume we will have the same stipulations under    |
| 11 | the Federal Rules pursuant to Notice, et cetera?   |
| 12 | MR. WYATT: That's correct. And the rules           |
| 13 | supply the stipulations, but I will be happy to    |
| 14 | state it in the record if you wish.                |
| 15 | MR. WEBB: No, that's fine.                         |
| 16 | MR. WYATT: That's generally that all               |
| 17 | objections are reserved until such time as the     |
| 18 | deposition is sought to be introduced, except as   |
| 19 | to the form of the question. And those objections  |
| 20 | are made during the deposition and hopefully it    |
| 21 | can be cured. And also, of course, Rule 30         |
| 22 | provides restrictions on speaking objections and   |
| 23 | instructions to the witness under certain          |

25

24

22

1 BY MR. WYATT:

circumstances.

Q Mr. Ford, in summary form, tell us just a

3 little bit about your background. You are a professional

- 4 engineer. We know that, right?
- 5 A Correct.
- 6 Q Where did you go to school and so forth?
- 7 A I have a degree in civil engineering from
- 8 Auburn University. That's instructional. I was a
- 9 co-op student. I started instructional engineering
- 10 in 1966, detailing and designing structural steel
- 11 for steel mills.
- 12 And when I graduated I went to work
- 13 for The Southern Company. At that time it was
- 14 Southern Company Services, which is the engineering
- 15 arm of The Southern Company, designing nuclear,
- 16 fossil, and hydropower plants. I designed
- 17 structures for, I think, about 17 years before I was
- 18 named manager of that organization. I was the chief
- 19 structural engineer for The Southern Company.
- 20 I managed major projects for The
- 21 Southern Company for a number of years. Managed
- 22 various departments within that organization. I
- 23 transferred to Mississippi Power Company after 23
- 24 years with Southern Company Services. I transferred
- 25 to The Mississippi Power Company where I worked for

1 another 12 years.

- 2 While at Mississippi Power Company, I
- 3 was district manager of a three-county district.
- 4 That's Jackson, George, and Green counties for six
- 5 years. I managed the engineering, accounting
- 6 marketing, and line construction and so forth for
- 7 the power company.
- Then I transferred to Gulfport where
- 9 I was a manager of disaster preparations.
- 10 Responsible for preparing the company for all types

- 11 of disasters, hurricane being the most obvious. But
- 12 it included anything from ice storms in our northern
- 13 regions, to power plant accidents, to vehicle
- 14 accidents, railroad. And later on terrorism -- acts
- 15 of terrorism. Whatever event might threaten the
- 16 power company's resources and facilities. I was
- 17 responsible for preparing the company for that. And
- 18 then help leading the restoration after an event.
- 19 We coordinated our efforts throughout
- 20 The Southern Company. We coordinated our efforts
- 21 throughout the Eastern Sea Coast and the Gulf Coast
- 22 through an organization called The Southeastern
- 23 Electric Exchange. I was a member of that disaster
- 24 preparations group for the Southeastern Electric
- 25 Exchange. I spoke to that group on several

- 1 occasions regarding preparations and restoration
- 2 activities from hurricanes.
- I also was a member of the Electric
- 4 Utility Committee for the National Hurricane
- 5 Conference for which I spoke to that on several
- 6 occasions. I was a member of that committee.
- 7 I retired prior to Katrina, thank
- 8 God. And we evacuated -- our family evacuated --
- 9 Q Okay. Can I stop you just a second?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Let me just back up for a minute to ask just a
- 12 couple of quick questions about this: How many years
- total do you have as an engineer, professionally?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q As a professional engineer, I should say, how
- 17 many years total?

25

- 18 A As a professional engineer?
- 19 Q Right.
- 20 A Once I was registered, I was registered in
- 21 about '75; 30.
- 22 Q Thirty-two years?
- 23 A Thirty-two years at this point.
- 24 Registered in Mississippi and in Alabama.
- Q Okay. And many of those years, or a portion of

- 1 them, shall way say, you were in this role for disaster
- 2 preparation over the Mississippi Power Plant facilities,
- 3 correct?

- 4 A Not plants. It was the whole company
- 5 activity. Power plants; transmission lines;
- 6 substations; distribution facilities; office
- 7 facilities; everything.
- 8 Q Every facet. And that led you into these roles
- 9 with these national organizations that you mentioned?
- 10 A Correct.
- 11 Q And you, in fact, were a speaker, a keynote
- 12 speaker, on some occasions?
- 13 A A speaker in committee functions for the
- 14 groups that had like-interests.
- 15 Q Okay. Now, how many years were you involved in
- 16 that disaster preparation role as a professional
- 17 engineer?
- 18 A Six years.
- 19 Q How many hurricanes did you experience during
- 20 the time that you were in that role?
- 21 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 22 Go ahead.
- 23 THE WITNESS: The way we operated, any threat
- that was credible we would activate our storm

| 1  | storm center and we were active and we were              |
|----|--|
| 2  | involved in preparations. I can't tell you how           |
| 3  | many entered the Gulf during my six years. Alicia        |
| 4  | hit Gulfport as a tropical storm and put eight           |
| 5  | inches of rain in one hour in Downtown Gulfport          |
| 6  | and flooded a lot of Gulfport.                           |
| 7  | Hurricane what was the one in '95? The                   |
| 8  | one that sat on Mobile, deposited 40 inches of           |
| 9  | rain in Mobile in '95? Was it Danny? Anyway              |
| 10 | that one. And then, of course, George in '98,            |
| 11 | which was probably the biggest that hit                  |
| 12 | Mississippi during my tour of duty there.                |
| 13 | BY MR. WYATT:  |
| 14 | Q Uh-huh. In addition to actual hurricanes what          |
| 15 | you are saying, I take it, is that you would often have  |
| 16 | to invoke hurricane preparedness and a hurricane never   |
| 17 | came about, but you still had to go through the motions, |
| 18 | right?   |
| 19 | A Certainly. Not just hurricanes.                        |
| 20 | Q Any catastrophe?                                       |
| 21 | A Ice storms, whatever.                                  |
| 22 | Q All right. So during that time period now              |
| 23 | this is all pre-Katrina we are discussing right now,     |
| 24 | right?   |
| 25 | A Correct.   |

27

1 Q You were a Mississippi licensed engineer, a

2 professional engineer, correct?

3 A Correct.

- 4 Q And did you have a seal, an engineering seal?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q What is a seal, exactly?
- 7 A It is a stamp or an embossing device that
- 8 you seal documents with and -- just to indicate that
- 9 you have reviewed and concur with the contents of
- 10 that document.
- 11 Q And what's the significance of that to an
- 12 engineer to emboss your seal on a report or a piece of
- 13 paper?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 15 THE WITNESS: To indicate that you concur
- 16 with the contents of that document.
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q And is there any officialty attached to the
- 19 fact that you've put your seal on the document?
- 20 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 21 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:

- 23 Q How does that work? Is it something you are
- 24 authorized to do pursuant to your licensure?
- 25 A Correct.

- 1 Q Is that right?
- 2 A Correct.
- 3 Q All right. Now, after you retired from the
- 4 power company, did you ever have an occasion to speak to
- 5 a man named Robert Kochan?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q When was the first time that you met Robert
- 8 Kochan?
- 9 A Met him in person?
- 10 Q Well, when was the first time that you talked

- 11 to him, that you recall?
- 12 A Late September of '05.
- 13 O And who is Mr. Kochan?
- 14 A He is the president of Forensic Analysis &
- 15 Engineering Corporation.
- 16 Q All right. And how did that come about, the
- 17 first time that you talked to Mr. Kochan?
- 18 A After the storm and after we had -- after
- 19 the storm -- we all evacuated, as I said earlier, we
- 20 evacuated the Coast. While we were gone, we all
- 21 made the decision -- we, meaning my wife and I, our
- 22 daughter and her family, our son and his wife, we
- 23 made the decision that we were not going to continue
- 24 to live on the Mississippi Gulf Coast. That was
- 25 about the sixth evacuation in 12 months. And so we

- 1 made the decision we would relocate.
- When we got back, we found that our
- 3 home was essentially untouched, the structure
- 4 itself. A lot of yard damage, peripheral damage.
- 5 Our daughter's home in Pascagoula had about three of
- 6 feet water in it. And so for the next several weeks
- 7 we sat about to gut and restore that home.
- 8 After that I thought that -- I would
- 9 see what I could do to help try to restore
- 10 activities back to normal on the Coast. So what do
- 11 I have to contribute? I put my resume out and I had
- 12 recruiting firms calling. And one put me in touch
- 13 with Forensic Engineering.
- 14 Q All right. And Mr. Kochan, did he call you or
- 15 did you call him?

- 16 A He called me.
- 17 Q All right. And what was the content of that

- 18 first conversation that you had with Mr. Kochan?
- 19 A He told me that he was looking for someone
- 20 to work in his Mississippi office. He was setting
- 21 up a Tri-State office there. That he had worked
- 22 there and needed someone to head the office up. He
- 23 needed an engineer in charge and was looking for
- 24 people.
- 25 He -- we talked in general. I was

- 1 out of town at the time. He said he would put
- 2 together an offer and send it to me. He did. We
- 3 had further conversations. He made me an offer that
- 4 I accepted.
- 5 The recruiting group that called me
- 6 were talking in terms of a number 40% higher than
- 7 what Forensic Engineering offered me. Plus more
- 8 hours which would mean overtime. Forensic's offer
- 9 was salary, six days a week, 12, 15 hours a day,
- 10 whatever it took to get the target reports done. I
- 11 accepted the position with Forensic because I
- 12 thought I could help that office and that
- 13 organization.
- 14 Q May I stop you for a moment? Why did
- 15 Mr. Kochan say he heeded someone to head the office up?
- MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q If you know.
- 19 A I think Mississippi requires an engineer
- 20 in charge, registered with the state and needs to be
- 21 a professional engineer. And after we had the
- 22 discussion, he and I believed that my qualifications
- 23 met the needs of that office.
- Q Okay. Did Mr. -- was Mr. Kochan a registered

25 engineer?

31

- 1 A I cannot answer that.
- 2 Q Did he ever --
- 3 A Not to my knowledge.
- 4 Q Not to your knowledge? Did he ever indicate to
- 5 you during the conversations that he was a registered
- 6 engineer?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Did he tell you who he had been hired by when
- 9 he was talking with you about you heading up this office?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And who did he say he had been hired by?
- 12 A He had been hired by State Farm to perform
- 13 structural damage assessments on the Mississippi
- 14 Gulf Coast.
- 15 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Numbers 1 and 2 were marked for
- 16 identification.)
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q Okay. Let me hand you a -- two documents which
- 19 have been marked as Exhibits 1 and 2, Mr. Ford and --
- 20 MR. WEBB: Could we see those, please?
- 21 MR. WYATT: These are copies. Yeah. May I
- just proffer first and then I will pass them out?
- 23 Just so you will know, these are public records
- from the Mississippi Board of Licensure for
- 25 Professional Engineers and Surveyors. Okay. Just

1 a copy.

2 BY MR. WYATT:

- 3 Q Mr. Ford, counsel at the other end of the table
- 4 is looking at those copies. And so while it is being
- 5 passed around, I will just ask you some preliminary
- 6 questions about that. And feel free to refer to these
- 7 documents as I ask I these questions.
- 8 A I have never seen these before.
- 9 Q Okay. You will see that -- you know, there are
- 10 two exhibits there that are marked 1 and 2, correct?
- 11 A Correct.
- 12 Q And do you see the second one?
- 13 A Okay.
- 14 Q And each has a cover letter bearing a
- 15 September 2007 date?
- 16 A Correct.
- 17 Q Okay. If you will take the one that is marked
- 18 Exhibit 2, it is the earlier of the two dates, right?
- 19 A Yes.

- 20 Q Flip the first page and flip over there.
- 21 A (Witness complies.)
- 22 Q That's right. Okay. What is that document
- 23 that you are looking at?
- 24 A It is a Certificate of Authorization
- 25 application form. It is one that I completed when I

1 first became employed with Forensic.

- 2 Q Okay. Now, what -- is that commonly called a
- 3 COA? Have you ever heard that terminology?
- 4 A I have heard it, but I can't -- I don't
- 5 know if it is common or not.
- 6 MR. WEBB: Excuse me. Excuse me -- excuse
- 7 me, Mr. Ford. Have y'all produced these before
- 8 today?
- 9 MR. WYATT: Those are public records and I

```
Ex F
         don't believe they have been produced.
10
               MR. WEBB: Otherwise identified?
11
12
               MR. WYATT: Yes. And, of course, they are
13
          Forensic's -- they are Forensic's own documents.
14
               MR. WEBB: Those are letters --
15
               MR. WYATT: Dan, those cover letters are
16
         letters to us from the engineering board. The
          records attached to the two exhibits are the
17
18
         original records that were field with the
         Mississippi Engineering Board.
19
20
               MR. WEBB: Well, that's fine, but if you are
21
         going to question the witness about records, I
22
         think we would have been entitled to have you
23
         produce them before we get here today. I'm going
24
         to object to the questioning on that basis.
```

25 MR. NORRIS: Join in the objection.

34

1 MR. WYATT: That's fine.

2 BY MR. WYATT:

- 3 Q Those are Forensic's own records as far as you
- 4 know, is that right, Mr. Ford?
- 5 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 6 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- 7 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 8 THE WITNESS: These two pages.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q Okay, let's identify for the record what two
- 11 pages you are talking about. First of all, let me ask
- 12 you this question: You just identified something called
- 13 a Certificate of Authority, is that right?
- 14 A No. Certificate of Authorization.
- 15 Q Excuse me, Certificate of Authorization, excuse
- 16 me --

- 17 A Right.
- 18 Q I misspoke. And that document was prepared by
- 19 Forensic for your signature to be filed with the
- 20 Mississippi Engineering Board?
- 21 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- MR. WYATT: If you know.
- MR. WEBB: Join.
- THE WITNESS: I don't know who typed it. I
- 25 would -- in looking back, yes, I would suspect

- that the home office prepared it, yes. I reviewed
- 2 it. I signed it. Then Bob Kochan signed it and
- 3 it was submitted.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:

- 5 Q Okay. And just a moment ago you told us that
- 6 Mr. Kochan mentioned in his initial conversations with
- 7 you he needed someone to head up the Forensic office on
- 8 the Coast, right?
- 9 A Right.
- 10 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- 12 Q And you didn't prepare this Certificate of
- 13 Authorization, did you?
- 14 A I didn't -- I didn't fill in these blanks,
- 15 no.
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 A I did review this and sign it.
- 18 Q Okay. And when you signed it -- and if you are
- 19 looking at the Certificate of Authorization form itself,
- 20 it is dated 10-3-2005. Do you see that?
- 21 A My signature is dated 10-3. Receipt date
- 22 is 10-5.
- 23 Q Okay.

- 24 A You are referring to my signature date?
- 25 Q Okay. I'm referring to your signature. Is

- 1 that, in fact, your signature on that document?
- 2 A Yes.

- 3 Q Is that your PE license number?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And is that your writing that dates it
- 6 10-3-2005?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Okay. And what does this document mean when it
- 9 says that a person is being designated as the principal
- 10 engineer and the engineer in charge. And do you see that
- 11 just up above your signature line by Number 3 there?
- MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- THE WITNESS: It is my understanding that the
- 16 state requires a registered engineer to be
- 17 employed and be on staff at the office -- at an
- office of an engineering company in Mississippi.
- 19 BY MR. WYATT:
- 20 Q But Forensic was not an engineering company in
- 21 Mississippi, right?
- 22 A Did not have a physical presence in
- 23 Mississippi prior to this, no.
- Q And so in other words, what did Mr. Kochan tell
- 25 you about why he needed you to sign this Certificate of

- 1 Authorization?
- 2 A To operate in the state and to comply with

- 3 the requirements of the state. That they needed a
- 4 professional engineer to, you know, be on staff.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A And that was the reason they needed a
- 7 professional engineer, someone with experience to do
- 8 that and that's why I was hired.
- 9 Q Okay. Now, at this time -- and I'm using this
- 10 date of October 3, 2005, was anyone else in Forensic's
- 11 employment qualified or otherwise designated as a
- 12 principal engineer other than yourself?
- 13 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 14 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I don't know if anyone in the
- 17 home office or any Forensic Engineering office
- that wasn't employed that was registered in the
- 19 state of Mississippi.
- 20 BY MR. WYATT:
- 21 Q So as far as you knew you were the only one?
- 22 A As far as I know I was the only one, yes.
- 23 And the engineer -- there was an engineer on the
- 24 site when I arrived was not employed. He was a
- 25 contractor engineer.

1 Q And who was that?

- 2 A Mannie Mannon. Emanuel Mannon.
- 3 Q All right. What was your actual date of
- 4 employment?

- 5 A Oh, goodness. I have a letter of
- 6 September 21st, which was the offer letter. And it
- 7 says report the next Monday. So whatever the Monday
- 8 after September 21st of 2005 was.
- 9 Q Okay. Do you have that letter -- still have

- 10 that?
- 11 A The offer letter?
- 12 Q Yes, sir.
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q Is that one of those documents that you have in
- 15 your binder there?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Okay. I may want to talk to you later,
- 18 Mr. Ford, about obtaining that document if you are able
- 19 to produce it to us. Now, looking at this exhibit again,
- 20 the one you were just looking at there, you have in front
- 21 of you the Certificate of Authority -- authorization,
- 22 excuse me.

- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q If you flip over to -- you see there is a
- 25 document saying 'this is to certify that'? It is about

- 1 three pages over. Keep going, I think. Do you see that?
- 2 A Yes, I do.
- 3 Q Okay. As far as you know, is that the
- 4 certification that was issued to Forensic Analysis &
- 5 Engineering Corp to operate legally in the state of
- 6 Mississippi as of October 14, 2005?
- 7 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 8 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 9 THE WITNESS: That would be my understanding
- 10 as to the intent of this document, yes.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- 12 Q Okay. What was your last date of employment
- 13 with Forensic Engineering?
- 14 A Approximately, October 21st.
- 15 Q October 21st, 2005?
- 16 A Correct. That's an approximate date. I

- 17 don't have an exact date.
- 18 Q Okay. Between the dates of October 17th, 2005
- 19 and October 21st, 2005 and we will talk about that more
- 20 later, were you doing -- preparing any engineering
- 21 inspection reports for Forensic?
- 22 A Would you repeat the dates, please?
- 23 Q Sure. Between the dates of October 17, 2005 --
- 24 actually, let me rephrase this question: Between the
- 25 dates of October 18th, 2005 and October 21st, that

- 1 three-day period, were you preparing any inspection
- 2 reports for Forensic Engineering?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q And were those reports State Farm insured
- 5 properties?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Okay. And those reports I take it were all
- 8 subsequent to the McIntosh report that you had prepared?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 11 MR. NORRIS: Object.
- 12 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 13 BY MR. WYATT:
- 14 Q Okay. How many inspections were there in that
- 15 time period, October 18th to October 21st, 2005?
- 16 A I have no idea.
- 17 Q You don't, okay. So after you became employed
- 18 with Forensic Engineering, where were you posted?
- 19 Physically, where were you working out of?
- 20 A Forensic set up a field office in Biloxi
- 21 at an RV park, a campground. They provided an
- 22 office facility there that was an RV, staffed it
- 23 with a field office coordinator administrator,

- 24 project coordinator. I don't know what his title
- 25 was. Had an engineer there. I think a couple of

- 1 engineers from the home office had been down there
- 2 prior to my arrival, had been there to help set up,
- 3 conduct some inspections. And when I arrived, it
- 4 was two people and myself.

- 5 Q And who were those two?
- 6 A Adam Sammis was the field office
- 7 coordinator, project coordinator. Now, it is my
- 8 understanding Adam's background was in marketing for
- 9 the company. He was sent to help coordinate the
- 10 field office, the logistics, the set-up. Coordinate
- 11 the requests for inspections with State Farm. He
- 12 did the -- basically set up all of the electronics,
- 13 coordinated expenses, coordinated the paper flow.
- 14 And Mannie Mannon was a contract
- 15 engineer that had been there doing inspections and
- 16 writing reports.
- 17 Q So it was you and Mr. Mannon as engineers and
- 18 then Mr. Sammis?
- 19 A Correct.
- 20 Q And Mr. Sammis was not an engineer?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q So you were the Mississippi licensed engineer?
- 23 A Correct.
- 24 Q And who assigned the inspections to you?
- 25 A To me personally or to the company?

42

1 Q To you.

- 2 To me? They came in to Adam, Adam logged
- 3 them in. And he would try to route them so that you
- 4 could logistically group them into a common area.
- 5 And so Adam primarily did it, yes.
- 6 Okay. And tell me what would happen after you
- 7 received an assignment to inspect a property?
- MR. WEBB: Object to form. 8
- 9 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 10 BY MR. WYATT:
- What would you do next, if anything? 11 Q
- 12 I would -- Adam would try to contact the
- 13 homeowner to make an appointment. I would take and
- 14 review that request, go to the site and perform the
- 15 inspection.
- 16 Q Okay. And was the homeowner present?
- 17 Α If available. If able to make contact
- 18 with them and if they could be there, yes.
- 19 Okay. And then what would you do next after Q
- 20 you had performed the inspection, what would your next
- 21 act be?
- 22 The routine was you would get two or three
- 23 or four, however many were in the area, and you
- 24 would go and perform those inspections. Gather your
- 25 data, take your notes and photographs. Come back to

1 the office and begin preparing those reports.

- 2 And how would you do that? Q
- The company provided a laptop and we would 3
- prepare the reports on laptops. 4
- 5 Did you have your own? Q
- 6 Α No.
- 7 Did Mr. Mannon have one? Q
- 8 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.

- 9 THE WITNESS: He had a company-provided
- 10 laptop to the best of my recollection.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- 12 Q So he had a company-provided laptop, but you
- 13 did not have a company-provided laptop?
- 14 A I did have a company-provided -- I thought
- 15 you said did I have my own. I did not have my own
- 16 personal computer. I had a company-provided laptop.
- 17 Q Both you and Mr. Mannon?
- 18 A Correct.
- 19 Q And what other computers were used?
- 20 A There was one in the home office there --
- 21 the field office that Adam used.
- 22 Q Okay. Was your laptop Internet accessible?
- 23 A No.
- Q Was Mr. Mannon's?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q Was Mr. Sammis'?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q Would you take the laptop in the field with
- 4 you?
- 5 A I kept it with me, yes.
- 6 Q And so you had a camera and a laptop, is that
- 7 right?
- 8 A Correct.
- 9 Q And then your assignments for the day, correct?
- 10 A Correct.
- 11 Q And then you would pick that up in the morning,
- 12 is that right?
- 13 A No, not necessarily. I picked them up
- 14 whenever I came back into the office and would go
- 15 back out. And if that took me until late in the

- 16 afternoon, I would go straight home, work at home.
- 17 And then head out the next morning. If I had work
- 18 in hand, I would go straight to a site. So there
- 19 was not an exact routine with that.
- 20 Q Do you know Mark Wilcox?
- 21 A I have met a Mark Wilcox with State Farm.
- 22 Q When was the first time that you met Mark
- 23 Wilcox?

- 24 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 25 THE WITNESS: It was sometime after

- 1 October 17th and prior to my departure. He and I
- 2 met at a homeowner site at his request.
- 3 BY MR. WYATT:
- 4 Q Which homeowner site was that?
- 5 A I do not know the answer to that.
- 6 Q Do you remember where it was --
- 7 A It was in Long Beach, I believe.
- 8 Q And do you remember any of the details about
- 9 that particular site?
- 10 A I do not remember a street name. I do not
- 11 remember a homeowner's name. I was requested to
- 12 meet Mark there. And I could not get in. The
- 13 military police would not let me through. I called
- 14 Mark, he came out of the confined area. Came out,
- 15 picked me up, and we drove in.
- 16 And we drove into the street. The
- 17 street was near the beach front in Long Beach, but
- 18 it was three-quarters of a block up a hill to this
- 19 particular house and was wide-spread devastation all
- 20 along the beach front in the homes up the hill.
- 21 Q Okay. And this all took place after
- 22 October 17th, 2005, is that correct?

- 23 A That's my recollection it took place after
- 24 October 17th.

25 Q And did you initiate the contact with

46

- 1 Mr. Wilcox or did he initiate it with you?
- 2 A He did.
- 3 Q And is that the first time you had ever met
- 4 Mr. Wilcox?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Had you talked to Mr. Wilcox on the telephone
- 7 any time prior to that?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q Okay. Now, after you would take your
- 10 assignments and go for these inspections, how would you
- 11 keep -- or what records would you keep of what you had
- done while you were inspecting the properties?
- 13 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 15 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q If anything?
- 18 A What records did I take?
- 19 Q Yes.
- 20 A I had a paper tablet, took notes, took
- 21 photographs, logged my photographs. Took those
- 22 records, would go back and transcribe those into my
- 23 report format.
- I kept my notes until the report came
- 25 back from being reviewed and returned to me for

- 2 I would dispose of my notes.
- 3 Q When you say dispose of them, you would delete
- 4 them off your computer?
- 5 A No. These were handwritten notes. The
- 6 draft I prepared on their computer, I cannot speak
- 7 to what happened to that electronic draft.
- 8 Q All right. So you had handwritten notes?
- 9 A That I took, yes.
- 10 Q And then you would take those notes and
- 11 transfer them to typed-in information on your computer,
- 12 right?
- 13 A Right.
- 14 Q And you would form the report from that?
- 15 A Correct.
- 16 Q Did you have a format for the report on your
- 17 computer?
- 18 A I think I made a template which was simply
- 19 the headings, the general boilerplate intro,
- 20 closing. But the contents were custom for each
- 21 report.

- 22 Q And then --
- THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Could you straighten your
- 24 microphone up. You are kind of rubbing it and
- 25 rubbing it on your shirt?

- 1 THE WITNESS: It is falling off.
- THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Thank you.
- 3 MR. WYATT: Thank you.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Is that better?
- 5 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Yes.
- 6 BY MR. WYATT:
- 7 Q After you typed the report on your computer,
- 8 what would happen next?

- Ex F 9 Α I would transfer it by memory stick from the laptop to Adam. Adam would take that, 10 11 electronically upload it to the home office for review. 12 13 Q All right. Via the Internet, I take it, is 14 that correct? 15 Α Yes. 16 And when you say 'for review', who was Q 17 reviewing it? Bob Kochan, Randy Down, and an engineer's 18 Α
- 19 name who escapes me at the moment. Last name is
- 20 Fields?
- 21 Mr. Forbes? Q
- 22 Forbes, I'm sorry. Mr. Forbes. Α
- 23 Right. And what would happen next after the
- 24 review had occurred, what would happen as far as your
- 25 role was concerned?

- 1 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 2 THE WITNESS: A variety of things could
- 3 happen. It could come back with some editorial
- comments, grammatical, spelling, whatever. There 4
- 5 could be a phone call, discussion about the
- 6 findings, the conclusion. Just an engineering
- 7 discussion about what was observed. You know, A
- 8 discussion about did you see this or that? Or
- 9 just an engineering discussion, mostly.
- BY MR. WYATT: 10
- 11 0 And then what?
- 12 Out of that discussion might come a word
- 13 enhancement clarification. And then both parties,
- 14 the preparer and the reviewer, would sign off on
- 15 that document.

- 16 Q When you got it back from the reviewer, did it
- 17 have their signature already?
- 18 A On occasion it did, yes.
- 19 Q And is that the so-called peer review
- 20 signature?
- 21 A Correct.
- 22 Q Now, that's before you have even signed it,
- 23 right?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q And you haven't affixed a seal to it yet?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q And so then along the way, just carry us
- 3 through the life of this report. What happens next after
- 4 you have been through the review process and you have
- 5 gotten it back?
- 6 A I take it and compare it to what I drafted
- 7 to see if my findings, conclusions are still
- 8 captured there, still as I had intended.
- 9 Q All right. All right. Now, when you compare
- 10 it to what you drafted, you have what you drafted on your
- 11 laptop, right?
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q And that's saved to your laptop, is that
- 14 correct?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And then when you get the other copy to
- 17 compare, where are you getting it from?
- 18 A From Adam.
- 19 Q From Mr. Sammis' computer?
- 20 A Correct.
- 21 Q In the RV?
- 22 A Correct.

- 23 Q So would he print this in hard copy and give it
- 24 to you?

25 A In the final report format. Final report,

- 1 less photographs. I would view the photographs
- 2 because they were so expensive or cumbersome, time
- 3 consuming to print. I would review those and
- 4 primarily editing the captions to be sure that I
- 5 agreed with the caption that was on the photograph
- 6 prior to printing the final copy.
- 7 I would review the hard copy draft or
- 8 report that came back from review. I would look at
- 9 the photographs on the computer, edit the captions.
- 10 And he would print those, put the final report
- 11 together, and then I would sign and stamp the final
- 12 report.
- 13 Q Were you e-mailing during this process?
- MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I did not have a company e-mail
- 16 address.
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q Were you using --
- 19 A I had a personal e-mail that I had
- 20 communicated with Bob and Randy about my offer and
- 21 about a few issues, but not frequently.
- 22 Q What was your personal e-mail address that you
- 23 were using?
- 24 A Jbrianford@yahoo.com.
- 25 Q And did that ever change throughout the time

- 1 you were working with Forensic?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q And you never had a Forensic e-mail address
- 4 assigned to you?
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q Were any lawyers copied on any of the e-mails
- 7 that you transmitted under your Yahoo address?
- 8 A Not that I know of.
- 9 Q Okay. Now, after the report was finalized,
- 10 that was on Mr. Sammis' laptop, is that correct?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q At that point is that when you signed and
- 13 affixed your seal to the report?
- 14 A Correct.
- 15 Q Was the report bound? Was it in a binder?
- 16 A Not when I saw it last, no.
- 17 Q And what would happen after you signed it and
- 18 sealed -- put your seal on it?
- 19 A Adam delivered them to State Farm nearby
- 20 in Biloxi. I do not know whether they were bound,
- 21 what format they were presented in. I know they
- 22 were packaged and sealed and delivered.
- 23 Q And when you say sealed, what do you mean by
- 24 that?

25 A A sealed envelope. A sealed package.

- 1 Q And were you ever authorized to take those over
- 2 to State Farm?
- 3 A No. No, I never went there.
- 4 Q Was Mr. Mannon ever authorized to take them
- 5 over there to your knowledge?
- 6 A Not to my knowledge.
- 7 Q So Mr. Sammis was the only person who delivered

- Ex F the reports over to State Farm? 8 9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Excuse me. 10 MR. WEBB: Object to form. 11 MR. SCRUGGS: Do you want to change tapes? 12 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Yes. I just lost power 13 somehow. 14 MR. WYATT: Break time. (Break taken.) 15 16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The 17 time is 11:03. 18 BY MR. WYATT: 19 Q
- Mr. Ford, when we were speaking earlier about
- 20 the preparation of your reports and so forth, we talked
- 21 about a laptop computer that you used. Do you recall
- 22 that?
- 23 Α Yes.
- 24 Okay. Where is that laptop today? Q
- 25 When I was terminated from Forensic, I Α

turned it in to the field office. 1

2 And that would be on or about October 21st,

- 3 2005?
- 4 Α Correct.
- 5 And not October 17th, 2005? Q
- 6 Α Correct.
- Okay. And when you say 'turned it into the 7
- field office', do you mean at the RV? 8
- 9 Α Correct.
- Who did you give it to? 10 Q
- 11 Adam Sammis. Α
- 12 And did you give Mr. Sammis any other devices,
- 13 memory devices, or other external storage devices?
- 14 There was a memory stick associated with

Ex F

- 15 it. And all of the in-progress reports that I was
- 16 preparing or reviewing.
- 17 Q A hard copy of those reports?
- 18 A Correct.
- 19 Q All right. So you gave him a memory stick, and
- 20 you gave him the laptop, and you gave him the hard
- 21 copies?

- 22 A Correct.
- 23 Q Do you know how many reports there were, hard
- 24 copy, that you gave him?
- MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Not exactly but there were 10
- 2 to 12 reports under development in preparation of
- 3 various stages.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:
- 5 Q Was any of the information on your laptop
- 6 computer, ever transferred to another computer site while
- 7 the laptop was in your possession?
- 8 A Only through the memory stick.
- 9 Q Okay. Which you had in your possession?
- 10 A Correct.
- 11 Q And what did Mr. Sammis do with the laptop and
- 12 the memory stick when you turned it over to him?
- 13 A I have no idea.
- 14 Q And was that the only computer that you
- 15 utilized during the time that you were working for
- 16 Forensic?
- 17 A Except my personal computer for e-mail.
- 18 Q And that would be your home desktop computer?
- 19 A Correct.
- 20 Q Did that e-mail -- you used that for e-mail
- 21 primarily, right?

- 22 A Right.
- 23 Q The Yahoo address?
- 24 A Correct.
- 25 Q And did you e-mail attached documents to and

- 1 fro from that computer, that home computer?
- 2 A Throughout the course of my employment
- 3 with Forensic. And I think on one occasion after
- 4 that when they sent me something there were
- 5 attachments with that. There was an attachment with
- 6 that, yes.

- 7 Q So would it be a fair statement that Forensic
- 8 documents were at one point in time on the hard drive of
- 9 your home desktop computer?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 11 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I know of one Forensic document
- that was, yes. There may have been more, but I
- 14 know of one.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q What's the one that you are thinking of?
- 17 A I believe it was a Simpson report.
- 18 Q Sandra Simpson?
- 19 A Yes. That was sent to me months after my
- 20 termination by an office employee that asked me -- a
- 21 question had come up from State Farm regarding that
- 22 and asked me a question. And that -- I said I do
- 23 not have that document. I believe it was sent to me
- 24 at that time and I asked the question, please review
- 25 this with Randy or Bob to be sure they want me to

- 1 work on this?
- 2 Q And what happened?
- 3 A The answer was no.
- 4 Q No, they did not want you to work on it?
- 5 A Correct.
- 6 Q I noticed, Mr. Ford, from this morning you have
- 7 been referring to your notebook there. You have a
- 8 three-ring binder and also a spiral notebook that you
- 9 brought with you?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Are there other documents that you brought
- 12 besides that, the three-ring binder and then the spiral
- 13 notebook?
- 14 A Simply the notes regarding this -- the
- 15 Notice for this meeting and the e-mail between
- 16 Kathryn and myself. And then some other documents
- 17 that are reference material for me. Copies of
- 18 e-mails.
- 19 Q Okay. And those are things you have been using
- 20 to refresh your recollection this morning through this
- 21 testimony?

- 22 A That's correct.
- 23 Q We would like to obtain a copy of those
- 24 documents. So -- before we go any further in this
- 25 deposition. Maybe it would be a good time to break and

1 see if we can get sufficient copies of those made.

- 2 A Some of it is with another engineering
- 3 company that I have an agreement with that I will
- 4 not share those with anyone else. And so I will not
- 5 give you copies of those.
- 6 Q Certainly, sir. Is there anything in there,
- 7 those materials that you just identified on the record,

- 8 that is not Forensic related --
- 9 A There is non Forensic information here,
- 10 yes.
- 11 Q Okay. And specifically it has to do with your
- 12 other engineering contract job?
- 13 A Correct.
- 14 Q If you will just take those out. We have no
- 15 interest in those whatsoever.
- 16 A So any documents that have to do with
- 17 Forensic?
- 18 Q Well, all documents -- another way of saying it
- 19 is: All documents except for the ones you have
- 20 identified that are clearly not related, that relate to
- 21 your other employment relationship.
- MR. NORRIS: We would like to get a copy of
- those, too.
- 24 MR. WYATT: Certainly.
- MR. WEBB: Same here.

1 MS. PLATT: Same.

2 THE WITNESS: I don't know if I'm interested

- 3 in giving you my personal notes.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:
- 5 Q I understand. Under the Rules of Procedure
- 6 that govern this deposition and Federal Court
- 7 Proceedings, we would be entitled to these documents
- 8 unless there is some kind of attorney-client privilege or
- 9 other privilege recognized under law that would protect
- 10 them.
- 11 So that's my reason for asking. It
- 12 is not merely to probe into anything personal. It
- 13 is just simply -- it is standard procedure under
- 14 Witness Examination Rules under the Federal Rules of

| 15 | Civil Procedure.   |    |
|----|--|----|
| 16 | A I'm not sure I understood what you said.               |    |
| 17 | Q All right.   |    |
| 18 | A I'm not sure I agree with what you said.               |    |
| 19 | MR. WYATT: Why don't we take a moment,                   |    |
| 20 | Mr. Ford, off the record and perhaps, you know,          |    |
| 21 | you can explain more to us what it is that you are       |    |
| 22 | concerned about. We clearly do not want anything         |    |
| 23 | from you that is protected by privilege, of              |    |
| 24 | course, we all recognize that.                           |    |
| 25 | But if you are using notes and so forth to               |    |
|    |  |    |
|    |  | 60 |
|    |  | 00 |
| 1  | assist you in your testimony, it is standard             |    |
| 2  | protocol that that information is discoverable           |    |
| 3  | and should be provided to those who are                  |    |
| 4  | conducting the examination and the other                 |    |
| 5  | counsel here, too, as well.                              |    |
| 6  | So unless somebody has anything else to                  |    |
| 7  | add, at this point we will just go off the               |    |
| 8  | record for a moment.                                     |    |
| 9  | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of                  |    |
| 10 | videotape number one in the deposition of Brian          |    |
| 11 | Ford going off the record. The time is 11:12.            |    |
| 12 | (Video off.)   |    |
| 13 | (Off-the-record discussion.)                             |    |
| 14 | (On the written record.)                                 |    |
| 15 | BY MR. WEBB:   |    |
| 16 | Q Mr. Ford, just made a statement off the record         |    |
| 17 | and Mr. Scruggs had asked that you repeat that statement |    |
| 18 | about Forensic documents. Can you do that at this point? |    |
| 19 | THE WITNESS: I will try to restate it.                   |    |
| 20 | Linda can probably do a better job than I can at         |    |

it, but my statement was that I have Forensic  $\,$ 

- documents here that are simply e-mails for which I
- 23 would think Forensic's representation already has.
- I have no problem with you making copies of my
- 25 copy of Forensic documents.

1 BY MR. WYATT:

- Q Okay. Why don't we then -- let's convene for a
- 3 moment and get the documents and get them reproduced so
- 4 we can compare the documents and see if that's -- you
- 5 know, what we, in fact, do have.
- 6 And then anything else, Mr. Ford,
- 7 that you have that you are using to assist yourself
- 8 in testifying here today besides those documents.
- 9 Is there anything else?
- 10 A Anything besides Forensic documents?
- 11 Q Right.
- 12 A I have some documents from -- I haven't
- 13 referred to them. I have them with me, of work I
- 14 did with another engineering company.
- 15 Q Okay. Not related to Katrina?
- 16 A They are related to Katrina.
- 17 Q I see. But not related to employment with
- 18 Forensic?
- 19 A Correct.
- MR. WYATT: We are on the record, are we not?
- THE COURT REPORTER: Yes.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:
- 23 Q Go ahead and if you would tell me about that.
- 24 Did you work for another engineering company after you
- 25 were terminated from Forensic?

Ex F

```
1
               Yes. I was contacted by an employment
 2
     recruitment service looking for someone to work for
 3
     a company to do structural assessments of properties
 4
     related to Katrina.
 5
          0
               And what company was that?
 6
               MACTEC. Capital MACTEC. All caps.
          Α
 7
               Okay. Were you doing the same thing for them
          Q
 8
     that you had done for Forensic?
 9
          Α
               Yes.
10
              All right.
          Q
11
               MR. NORRIS: Is the video running on this?
12
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: No.
13
               MR. WYATT: We need that.
14
               MR. NORRIS: We probably need to go ahead and
15
          go back on now.
16
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Just a second, please.
17
               MR. WYATT: I'm sorry, I didn't realize that.
18
          I thought we were on full --
19
                         (Video on.)
20
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the beginning
21
          of videotape number two in the deposition of Brian
          Ford. Back on the record. The time is 11:16.
22
23
     BY MR. WYATT:
24
          Q
               Mr. Ford, I have got to ask you some questions
```

]

25

63

1 on the video just a moment ago.

2 You advised me a moment ago that you

again, I apologize. But we -- it turned out we were not

3 worked for another engineering company after your

4 termination from Forensic, is that correct?

5 A Correct.

6 Q Doing Katrina inspections?

- 7 A Correct.
- 8 Q And the name of the company you said was
- 9 MACTEC?
- 10 A MACTEC.
- 11 Q M-A-C-T-E-C?
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q Okay. What insurance company had hired MACTEC?
- 14 A Allstate.
- 15 Q How many inspections, hurricane inspections,
- 16 did you do for MACTEC?
- 17 A It was over 40.
- 18 Q And was this immediately following the
- 19 termination date of your employment with Forensic?
- 20 A No. It was December, January, February,
- 21 of '05 and '06.
- 22 Q And how did you get employed by MACTEC?
- 23 A I was contacted by an employment
- 24 recruiting service that recruited me and asked me to
- 25 talk to them about employment on a contract basis.

I see. And who was the person that you

64

- 2 reported to when you were working with MACTEC?
- 3 A George Luckenbaugh.
- 4 Q L-U-C-K?

Q

- 5 A E-N-B-A-U-G-H.
- 6 Q And where he was located?
- 7 A In Raleigh, I believe.
- 8 Q Raleigh, Mississippi?
- 9 A No. North Carolina.
- 10 Q The same city Mr. Kochan was located in?
- 11 A I would have to look that up. That may
- 12 not be correct. They have multiple offices.
- 13 Charlotte. I'm sorry, Charlotte.

Fx F

- 14 Q Charlotte, North Carolina?
- 15 A Charlotte.
- 16 Q When -- and did you talk to Mr. Luckenbaugh
- 17 when you were hired or someone else?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Did Mr. Luckenbaugh ask you what you had been
- 20 doing previous to this discussion about becoming
- 21 employed?

- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And what did you tell him about that?
- 24 A I told him that I had -- what my
- 25 experience was as we've discussed here, engineering

- 1 career and so forth. And did some work on
- 2 inspections on the Coast.
- 3 Q Did you tell hem about your work with Forensic?
- 4 A Yes. I think I told him that I had worked
- 5 with them, yes.
- 6 Q And what did you tell him about the reason you
- 7 were not working for Forensic any longer?
- 8 A I don't think we discussed that.
- 9 Q was there any discussion about the person named
- 10 Lekie King who works for State Farm?
- 11 A With whom?
- 12 Q With Mr. Luckenbaugh.
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q Did Mr. Luckenbaugh ask you for references?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q What did you tell Mr. Luckenbaugh about the
- 17 reason you were not -- to longer working for Forensic?
- 18 A We didn't discuss it.
- 19 Q That was not brought up in the conversation?
- 20 A No.

```
Ex F
```

- 21 Q Okay. And you worked for this MACTEC company
- 22 through January of '06?

- 23 A No. Through -- probably through into
- 24 April of '06. And then occasionally they would
- 25 contact me for follow-up activity.

- 1 Q Okay. During the time that you were employed
- 2 by MACTEC, do you recall any occasion where one of your
- 3 reports was altered or changed?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 5 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- 6 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 7 THE WITNESS: No. I think the same sequence
- 8 of events would occur where you prepare it; submit
- 9 it; have phone conversations; discuss it; clarify;
- 10 finalize it. But, no, there was -- nothing
- 11 changed without my knowledge or input in any of
- the MACTEC reports, no.
- 13 BY MR. WYATT:
- 14 Q Did that ever happen while you were employed
- 15 with Forensic?
- MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 17 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 18 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- THE WITNESS: Not to my knowledge. Not while
- I was employed there. No.
- 21 BY MR. WYATT:
- 22 Q So is it your testimony that you never learned
- 23 during or after your employment with Forensic, that any
- 24 of the reports you had generated with Forensic had been
- 25 altered or changed without your knowledge?

Ex F

```
1
              MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
 2
              MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
 3
               MR. NORRIS: Join.
 4
               THE WITNESS: You have asked several things.
 5
          I think you need to break it down into one or two
 6
          items. While I was there, none of my reports
 7
          changed without my knowledge or consent. Since I
8
          left there, I have been shown copies of reports
9
          that I drafted, and reports on the same property
10
          by other people.
     BY MR. WYATT:
11
12
              And what did those reports -- when you were
13
     shown them, what did you ascertain from that?
14
               MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
15
    BY MR. WYATT:
16
               If anything?
          Q
17
               As I mentioned earlier, I had many reports
18
     in progress when I was terminated. I submitted
19
    those reports, some that were in draft form. Some
20
    that were signed and ready to be approved, signed
    off by the peer review. Some that I had reviewed of
21
22
    other engineers, primarily Mannon in that case. And
23
    I turned all of those in. I do not know what
    happened to those reports.
24
```

П

68

1 counsel, this is Exhibit 32 to the Shows' Complaint

2 although it is not -- we are not interested in conducting

Let me show you an e-mail, Mr. Ford. And,

- 3 any Shows' discovery, but it is a document that relates
- 4 to the general adjustment practices of Forensic and State
- 5 Farm.

25

Q

6 MR. WEBB: May I?

| 7  | MR. WYATT: Sure.                               |
|----|--|
| 8  | MS. PLATT: Derrick, is that an e-mail that     |
| 9  | was gotten off of the disks or from            |
| 10 | MR. WYATT: Yes. It is from the Shows           |
| 11 | Complaint.                                     |
| 12 | MR. NORRIS: Are you asking about the           |
| 13 | ultimate source of it?                         |
| 14 | MS. PLATT: Yeah. I want to know if it came     |
| 15 | off the discs that y'all attained at Nellie's  |
| 16 | deposition in Reno or if it came from the hard |
| 17 | drive.   |
| 18 | MR. WYATT: I think once you have seen it you   |
| 19 | can identify that it is part of the disk that  |
| 20 | Forensic has had, Larry has had.               |
| 21 | MS. PLATT: Okay. I just wanted to clarify      |
| 22 | which source it came from.                     |
| 23 | MR. WYATT: Yes. Probably Spring of 2006 as     |
| 24 | best I understand it.                          |
| 25 | MR. NORRIS: I wasn't there.                    |
|    |  |
|    |  |

П

MR. WEBB: I do think that -- wasn't there a ruling as I recall it about not going into the Shows issues?

MR. WYATT: As I understand it, Judge
Walker's ruling during the Kelly deposition was stick to discovery in McIntosh and the general practices -- adjustment practices. And I may be stating this not exactly as he said it. But this is my understanding of the general adjusting practices of State Farm and Forensic.

So to the extent that a document relates to the general adjustment practices of Forensic and State Farm, that's the basis for which we

| 14 | are using the documents.                           |
|----|--|
| 15 | MR. WEBB: Okay. A problem I have with this,        |
| 16 | I assume that this document is like the other two  |
| 17 | documents that we talked about earlier in the      |
| 18 | morning, too, have not been produced in the        |
| 19 | context of this case.                              |
| 20 | And I don't know that once again I will            |
| 21 | just lodge an objection at this point in the       |
| 22 | story and let you and ask the questions. But I     |
| 23 | don't think it is proper for you to pull           |
| 24 | exhibits in from anywhere and ask this witness     |
| 25 | questions about them. But I will lodge that        |
|    |  |
|    | 70   |
|    | , •  |
| 1  | objection.   |
| 2  | MR. WYATT: It is noted.                            |
| 3  | MS. PLATT: I would also like to enter an           |
| 4  | objection as to what else may have been in context |
| 5  | with this e-mail. I see at the top it says Page 1  |
| 6  | of 2   |
| 7  | MR. NORRIS: Join.                                  |
| 8  | MS. PLATT: and given that as an exhibit            |
| 9  | in this deposition, it could be taken out of some  |
| 10 | sort of context.                                   |
| 11 | MR. WYATT: Okay. Just hand it to me.               |
| 12 | BY MR. WYATT:                                      |
| 13 | Q Mr. Ford, now that has made the rounds, if you   |
| 14 | will take a look at it there?                      |
| 15 | MR. NORRIS: Are you going to mark it for           |
| 16 | this or are you just going to use the exhibit      |
| 17 | sticker on it?                                     |
| 18 | MR. WYATT: No. I'm going to mark it, yes.          |
| 10 | RV MD MVATT  |

Take a moment, if you would, and just read that Page 56

20

Q

- 21 and tell me when you are ready.
- 22 A (Witness examines document).
- MR. WEBB: Before he answers another question
- about this, are we going to go ahead now and get
- 25 this situation cleared up about his records?

- 1 MR. WYATT: Yes. I'm going to get to that as
- 2 soon as we get through with this.
- 3 BY MR. WYATT:
- 4 Q Mr. Ford, just a moment ago you related to me
- 5 that you had been shown documents. In other words,
- 6 copies of a report that you prepared, correct?
- 7 A Correct.
- 8 Q And then another report, is that right?
- 9 A That's correct.
- 10 Q And the two were inconsistent?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- MR. NORRIS: Same.
- 14 THE WITNESS: What do you mean by
- 15 inconsistent?
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q What was your understanding of the comparison
- 18 between the two reports?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Objection. are we talking about
- 20 McIntosh?
- THE WITNESS: Of McIntosh?
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:
- 23 Q Yes.
- 24 A I was shown the McIntosh report that I
- 25 prepared. I was shown the McIntosh report prepared

```
1
    by someone else. Different preparer and reviewer.
 2
               And you gave us that testimony after I asked
    you whether you were aware, during or after your
 3
 4
    employment with Forensic, that any of the reports you had
 5
    prepared had been changed or altered. Do you recall
 6
     that?
 7
               MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
 8
               MS. PLATT: Same objection.
9
               THE WITNESS: Yes, I recall that.
10
    BY MR. WYATT:
               Okay. Have you ever told anyone whether you
11
          Q
12
    were aware during or after your employment with Forensic
13
    that your reports were changed or altered?
14
               I have been told that. I have not seen
15
    others. I know that I had a lot of reports in
16
    progress as I had mentioned and they were turned in.
17
    It is apparent from this that those were
18
    re-inspected. That the reports I turned in were not
19
    used, apparently. And were re-inspected and
20
     reissued.
21
                    Some of those -- I don't know if some
22
    I had already written or reviewed had been given to
23
    State Farm. I don't know if those have been changed
24
    or not other than McIntosh. I don't know the answer
25
    to that.
                                                              73
               MR. WEBB: Could you read back the first line
 1
 2
          of that answer?
```

3

4

THE WITNESS: I can't read it back. I'm

talking to the court reporter. Sorry.

- 6 BY MR. WYATT:
- 7 Q Let me show you at this point, Mr. Ford, I will
- 8 mark a copy of the McIntosh report. That's what you were
- 9 referring to just now, were you not?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 3 was marked for identification.)
- 12 BY MR. WYATT:
- 13 Q Okay. Before we go any further, this is
- 14 Exhibit 3, the e-mail there that you just read.
- 15 Mr. Ford, while we are waiting for these documents to be
- 16 passed around, have you ever seen that e-mail before?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did anyone ever inform you of the same things
- 19 that are in that e-mail? Have you ever been informed of
- 20 that?

- 21 A No.
- 22 Q And for the record, you are not copied on this
- 23 e-mail, right?
- 24 A No. I --
- 25 Q Excuse me?

Α

2 Q This is November 10, 2005.

That's November?

- 3 A Yes. After I was terminated, I had no
- 4 conversation with Forensic.
- 5 Q I see. This is from Nellie Williams to Mark
- 6 Wilcox. Is that the man that worked for State Farm?
- 7 A I can't answer that. I met a Mark Wilcox
- 8 with State Farm, yes. I don't know if that's the
- 9 same person or not.
- 10 Q He has a State Farm e-mail address. So would
- 11 that be the same person you --
- 12 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.

Ex F

- 13 MR. WYATT: -- as far as you know?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Asked and answered.
- 15 MR. NORRIS: Join.
- 16 THE WITNESS: You are asking me to -- I can't
- 17 answer that question. I have no idea what his
- 18 e-mail address is.
- 19 BY MR. WYATT:
- 20 Q Did you ever meet two people that worked for
- 21 State Farm named Mark Wilcox?
- 22 A I met one.
- 23 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 24 THE WITNESS: A tall, big man.

25

- 1 BY MR. WYATT:
- 2 Q Who is Nellie Williams?
- 3 A Nellie is the operations manager I believe
- 4 her title was.
- 5 Q Director of operations?
- 6 A Director of operations for Forensic. She
- 7 was in Reno, Nevada.
- 8 Q And the other people listed on here is
- 9 Mr. Kochan. That's the owner of Forensic, right?
- 10 A Correct.
- 11 Q Mr. Sammis is the non-engineer who worked in
- 12 the RV field. And then Randy Down who is --
- 13 A Vice president of engineering.
- 14 Q Up in Raleigh?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Okay. And, Mr. Ford, you saw that this e-mail
- 17 states that -- and I quote, this is Ms. Williams talking
- 18 to Mr. Wilcox.
- 19 A Right.

Ex F

- 21 due to the decision to terminate Brian Ford's services,
- 22 those reports written by Brian were not turned in and are
- 23 being re-inspected. Right?
- 24 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- MR. NORRIS: Object to form.

- 1 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- THE WITNESS: That's what it says.
- 3 BY MR. WEBB:
- 4 Q That's what it says. And this is the first
- 5 time you have ever known that, is that correct?
- 6 A It is the first time I have ever read
- 7 that.
- 8 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 9 THE WITNESS: I certainly suspected it.
- 10 BY MR. WYATT:
- 11 Q First time you have ever read it in writing?
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q Regarding your termination as stated in here,
- 14 what did Mr. Kochan tell you about the circumstances of
- 15 why you were being terminated?
- 16 A I was working on my laptop at home
- 17 finalizing reports and revising a report that Mark
- 18 Wilcox and I went to the site about. Mark met me at
- 19 a site, the one I mentioned earlier. We talked
- 20 about the report. We talked about the damage. We
- 21 talked about various things.
- I described why I came to my
- 23 conclusions, how I came to my conclusions, with his
- 24 probing questions. He asked me if I would revise my
- 25 report and put those details in it, which supported

```
1 my conclusion. And I said, yes, I would.
```

- Q Okay. That's slightly a little different, but
- 3 I want to ask you about that: Mr. Wilcox was directing
- 4 you as to content to put in your report?
- 5 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 6 MS. PLATT: Objection to form.
- 7 MR. NORRIS: Objection.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I object.
- 9 MR. WEBB: I sustain.
- 10 BY MR. WYATT:

- 11 Q Okay. Then explain to me, you had written the
- 12 report, correct? You were the author of the report, is
- 13 that right?
- 14 A Correct.
- 15 Q Was Mr. Wilcox an engineer?
- 16 A I can't answer that.
- 17 Q Well, did you know whether he was? Did he ever
- 18 tell you he was?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Okay. Did he ever affix a seal to an
- 21 inspection report? Did you ever see him do that?
- 22 A Not -- no, I have never seen him do that.
- 23 Q Okay. Did he ever tell you while you all were
- 24 inspecting something together, I am an engineer and,
- 25 Brian, I can talk with you on the same basis as you can,

78

1 right?

- 2 A No. And this is my impression of
- 3 Mr. Wilcox. And my impression of him is he is a
- 4 seasoned storm warrior. He has probably been
- 5 employed many years. He probably has seen a lot of

- 6 disasters. I think he is trained to know what to
- 7 look for. Whether he is an engineer or not, I have
- 8 no idea. We discussed the damage, the cause of the
- 9 damage. We discussed -- he had read my report and
- 10 the only -- we stood back at a distance and he said,
- 11 look at that damage. Do you see that waterline? A
- 12 pile of rubble on the side of a hill and you could
- 13 see through the rubble and see the sheetrock and you
- 14 could see the waterline. I said, yes, I see the
- 15 waterline. And he just paused for a long time.
- 16 Q So what he was pointing out to you was water
- 17 damage, is that right?
- 18 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 19 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 20 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 21 THE WITNESS: He pointed out the waterline to
- see if I saw that watermark in that house.
- 23 MR. WEBB: Excuse me. Let him finish his
- 24 answer.
- 25 BY MR. WYATT:

- 1 Q Excuse me. I didn't mean to cut you off.
- 2 Sorry. But he was pointing out water damage evidence, is
- 3 that right?
- 4 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 5 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 6 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 7 THE WITNESS: If you are asking me what I
- 8 think he was doing? Is that what you are asking
- 9 me?
- 10 BY MR. WYATT:
- 11 Q Based on your skills as an engineer, what was
- 12 he pointing out to you? Was he pointing out to you water

- 13 damage or wind damage?
- 14 MR. NORRIS: Object to form. Asked and
- 15 answered.
- 16 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q What was he pointing out, if you know?
- 19 A Yes, he was confirming that I saw the
- 20 waterline and would associate that with whatever
- 21 damage occurred from water.
- I went over the property with him.
- 23 We walked all around it and through it. I pointed
- 24 out to him the foundation, the anchorage, the damage
- 25 to the trees in the area. The damage to the

- 1 properties in the area. Which direction the
- 2 properties were falling. Which way they looked like
- 3 the damage occurred from, whether it was from wind
- 4 force or water movement. And we talked about those
- 5 things.

- 6 Then he pointed out the watermark to
- 7 me. I tried to give him all of those details. And
- 8 after the long pregnant pause, he said, would you be
- 9 willing to revise your report to add those details
- 10 in your report?
- 11 Q He had your report in his hand with you on the
- 12 property, is that right?
- 13 THE WITNESS: I can't say that.
- 14 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q What were y'all referring to if not the report?
- 17 I understood you to say you were talking about your
- 18 report, is that right?
- 19 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.

- THE WITNESS: The contents of the report,
  yes.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:
- 23 Q Well, had the report already been given to him?
- 24 A The report had been issued from Forensic.
- 25 I can't answer whether he had it or not.

- 1 BY MR. WYATT:
- 2 Q How did he know what the report said? If you
- 3 know.
- 4 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 5 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 6 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 7 THE WITNESS: I think the reason -- well,
- 8 first of all, why would he meet me at the site?
- 9 Why did he call and ask to meet me there? I think
- 10 he read the report. I would conclude that.
- 11 We met there. He asked me on the way
- there, the long ride from the military police
- 13 location to the property site, he was probing
- 14 my background. You know, what is your
- 15 experience? And so forth. We got to the site
- and I described what happened there. And how
- 17 we concluded that site visit with, will you
- 18 revise the report to add those details?
- MR. WYATT: Right.
- THE WITNESS: That support my conclusion?
- 21 And I said, yes.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:
- 23 Q And, Mr. Ford, was it your understanding he
- 24 already had your report before that time?
- 25 MR. WEBB: Objection. Asked and answered.

```
1
               MS. PLATT: Join.
 2
               THE WITNESS: It would be my understanding he
 3
          would have read the report, yes.
 4
     BY MR. WYATT:
               Not read it, sir. Not to be --
 5
          Q
 6
          Α
               I do not know if he had a copy on his
 7
     person.
 8
          Q
               No. But you have already said he met you at
 9
     the site, right?
10
          Α
               Right.
11
               How did he even call you about going to the
12
     site? Tell us the details of did he have your report or
13
     not?
14
               MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
               MR. WEBB: And asked and answered.
15
16
               MS. PLATT: Join on both.
17
               THE WITNESS: I did not see a copy of the
          report in his possession when I met him at the
18
19
          site.
     BY MR. WYATT:
20
21
               But based upon your knowledge and your
22
     conversations with Mr. Wilcox of that day, had he
```

]

23

24

25

83

MR. WEBB: Objection asked and answered.

MR. NORRIS: Calls for speculation.

1 MS. PLATT: Same objection.

received your report prior to that time?

THE WITNESS: I think I have already answered

3 this once and I think the answer is: I think he

4 called to meet with me at the site because he had

Fx F

- 5 read the report. He called to meet me at the site
- 6 to discuss it. We discussed it and the conclusion
- 7 from that discussion was that I would revise the
- 8 report to add additional detail based upon what I
- 9 had described to him at the site as my findings to
- 10 provide more detail about the conclusion.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- 12 Q Right. And the more details was support -- was
- 13 to support a finding of water damage?
- 14 A No.
- 15 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q He pointed out to you a waterline, I thought
- 18 you said earlier, is that correct?
- 19 A That's correct.
- 20 Q And I believe you said that relates to water
- 21 damage, is that correct?
- 22 A That's correct.
- 23 Q And so what was it that he was asking you to
- 24 revise? Was it related to the water damage or some other
- 25 aspect?

- 1 A Not the water damage.
- 2 Q What was the other aspect?
- 3 A More detail about what the -- to support
- 4 the fact that the report said the primary cause was
- 5 wind, which was details about the foundation, the
- 6 anchorage.
- 7 O Okay. So now I understand better. You went
- 8 with Mr. Wilcox to this site. Mr. Wilcox pointed out to
- 9 you the waterline and you acknowledged that, what he
- 10 said, right?
- 11 A Yes.

- 12 Q And then what he wanted you to do was revise your report after he had pointed out the waterline, he 13 14 wanted you to revise your report to add more supporting 15 details concerning the conclusion about wind damage? 16 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form. 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to form. 18 BY MR. WYATT: Is that the correct sequence? 19 Q 20 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 21 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 22 THE WITNESS: What I agreed to do was to
- revise the report to add more details to support
- 24 my conclusion.
- 25 BY MR. WYATT:

- 1 Q The conclusion being the wind damage, right?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q Okay. Did he point out anything to you that he
- 4 suggested was evidence of wind damage?
- 5 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 6 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Not that I recall. He didn't
- 8 talk allot. He asked questions. And I did most
- 9 of the talking.
- 10 BY MR. WYATT:
- 11 Q I understand.
- 12 A He might have been a lawyer.
- 13 Q I'm sorry?
- 14 A Nothing.
- 15 MR. WEBB: Did you -- did he say he might
- 16 have been a lawyer? Okay.
- 17 MR. WYATT: What was your last statement?
- 18 THE WITNESS: Strike that, I'm just kidding.

24

25

MR. WEBB: Right. Exhibit that 7 I'm looking

at here is another exhibit from the Shows

| 1  | Complaint?   |
|----|--|
| 2  | MR. WYATT: That's right. That's right.             |
| 3  | MR. WEBB: How many more if you mind, can           |
| 4  | you tell me how many Shows Complaint exhibits you  |
| 5  | have?  |
| 6  | MR. WYATT: I don't know, Dan. I don't know.        |
| 7  | MR. WEBB: Several? If you do I really think        |
| 8  | that we probably ought to just get an idea about   |
| 9  | what they are so that we can talk to Judge Walker  |
| 10 | to see if this what we are doing here related to   |
| 11 | this stuff is within the parameters of his Order.  |
| 12 | Because a lot of what we are talking about now     |
| 13 | really doesn't have anything to do directly to the |
| 14 | McIntosh claim that I see.                         |
| 15 | MR. WYATT: Well, we went through that issue        |
| 16 | in the Kelly deposition. And my understanding of   |
| 17 | the arguments, pro and con, were we called to the  |
| 18 | Court's attention the McIntosh case is a pattern   |
| 19 | and practice fraud claim with many averments in    |
| 20 | the Complaint, specifically using those words and  |
| 21 | so forth.  |
| 22 | The fact that there are documents that by          |
| 23 | coincidence are attached to Shows, but are also    |
| 24 | related to the pattern and practice fraud          |
| 25 | averments that are contained in the McIntosh       |

25

1

2

3

4

case, that's the basis for our referring to the documents.

And I understand that Judge Walker's ruling was consistent with that. He ruled,

|    | Ex F  |
|----|---|
| 5  | don't conduct Shows discovery, which we are not   |
| 6  | doing. But he ruled it is fair game to conduct    |
| 7  | discovery concerning the general claims           |
| 8  | practices of Forensic and State Farm.             |
| 9  | MR. WEBB: Right. Can you tell me or do            |
| 10 | you already have them premarked, what exhibits    |
| 11 | that you have?                                    |
| 12 | MR. WYATT: I don't have them premarked, I do      |
| 13 | not at this moment. But                           |
| 14 | MR. WEBB: Well, honestly, I think what we         |
| 15 | need to do at this point is to take a break and   |
| 16 | call the judge. Because I believe that we need to |
| 17 | get some clarification on the extent that it is   |
| 18 | going to affect would we do here.                 |
| 19 | This witness obviously testified he had           |

This witness obviously testified he had never seen an e-mail that you showed him before. And just to put things in this record that haven't been produced in this case -- to us in this case, I think is once again inappropriate. And particularly if you are getting over into talking about the aspects of

П

these e-mails that are coming directly out of the Shows Complaint.

MR. WYATT: I will be happy to do this if it is expedient. I don't want to hold Mr. Ford here while the attorneys, you know, go through more of these machinations that attorneys are so predisposed to do.

And I would like to go ahead and expedite as much of what I can. And I will be happy to push those issues to the end, even though I really don't want to. I think it is destroying

12 the rhythm and sequence of my deposition.

But I do understand your objections and you have a right to object to that. And I will be happy to push those things to the end of the deposition. There is even a chance we could resolve it informally, but if not that's fine. We can resort to a conference with the Court if you would like to do that.

MR. WEBB: Okay. And perhaps when we take a break we can call Julie and see when the Court might be available and act accordingly.

MR. WYATT: That would be fine.

Particularly, what is that you that you are
objecting to right now? I want the record to

reflect exactly what it is you are objecting to.

MR. WEBB: Precisely, I'm objecting on the grounds that I -- that this deals with some case other than McIntosh. I don't think that it deals directly with McIntosh and is sufficient to allow you to go into it even in the pattern of practice context.

Furthermore, the objection is that this document -- nor have I to my knowledge any other documents yet to be seen that have been attached to Shows Complaints and been produced in response to our discovery or in disclosures in this case, so that we can anticipate that this witness could be questioned about them.

And thirdly, quite frankly, I don't think the witness, consistent with his prior testimony, has any knowledge of those things. And I think it is inappropriate just to sit

| 19 | here and read things to him to him to                        |
|----|--|
| 20 | editorialize. Those are the three basic                      |
| 21 | points.  |
| 22 | MR. WYATT: Okay. And I take it one                           |
| 23 | objection will speak for all if y'all would like             |
| 24 | to?  |
| 25 | MS. PLATT: Yes. And I was just going to                      |
|    |  |
|    | 91   |
|    |  |
| 1  | answer and I didn't want to disturb the flow. And            |
| 2  | I was going to join in both Mr. Norris' and Mr.              |
| 3  | Webb's objections made in the last five minutes,             |
| 4  | starting with the exhibits marked as 4, 5, and 6             |
| 5  | and thereafter.  |
| 6  | (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 7 was marked for identification.) |
| 7  | marked for facility reaction.                                |
| 8  | MR. WYATT: Okay. And for the record, I'm                     |
| 9  | going to proffer and as I said consistent with               |
| 10 | what I offered to do, Dan, I'm going to proffer              |
| 11 | Exhibit 7 marked as Exhibit 7 forward, which is              |
| 12 | an e-mail dated January 10, 2006. And the subject            |
| 13 | of the e-mail is 'Hurricane Katrina modeling                 |
| 14 | information'. And it written by Mr. Kelly, copied            |
| 15 | to Forbes, Kochan, Down, and Williams. And it                |
| 16 | discusses the fact that Mr. Kelly has confirmed              |
| 17 | that the wind came before the water.                         |
| 18 | BY MR. WYATT:  |
| 19 | Q Okay, Mr. Ford, if you would take a look at                |
| 20 | these three exhibits that are marked as 4, 5, and 6 with     |
| 21 | me. And what you may do for expediency sake is why don't     |
| 22 | we start with Exhibit 5. Just put the rest aside if you      |
| 23 | like for a moment. And it is easier to deal with one         |
| 24 | thing than three.  |

First of all, look at this report and Page 73

```
1
   turn over to the signature page, if you will,
```

2 please.

- 3 Α (Witness complies.)
- 4 Are we there? Q
- 5 Α Yes.
- 6 Can you identify the signature written above Q
- 7 your name, Brian Ford, PE?
- 8 Α That's my signature, yes.
- Okay. And is that your official professional 9 Q
- engineering license number there? 10
- 11 Α Yes.
- 12 Do you recall signing this report? Q
- 13 Α Yes.
- 14 What report is this? What property owner? Q
- 15 Α McIntosh.
- 16 And that is looking at the first page, Thomas
- and Pamela McIntosh, the Plaintiffs in this case? 17
- 18 Α Correct.
- 19 Yes, sir. And then looking at the first page,
- 20 what is the date of your report?
- 21 Α October the 12th, 2005.
- 22 And what is the date that you got the
- 23 assignment to inspect the McIntosh's property?
- 24 I can't answer what date I received that.
- 25 Forensic received it on October the 4th.

1 Q What date did you inspect the subject property?

- 2 October 7th. Α
- 3 2005? Q

- 4 A Correct.
- 5 Q And what does this report tell us about whether
- 6 or not the insureds, as they are referred to, the
- 7 homeowners, were present when you inspected the property?
- 8 A I'm sorry, would you repeat that part
- 9 again for me, please.
- 10 Q What did the report tell us about whether or
- 11 not the homeowners were present when you inspected the
- 12 property?
- 13 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 14 MR. WEBB: Join.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q If I can help you for a moment just to
- 17 expedite. If you look under the section called
- 18 'background' on the first page.
- 19 A Yes, I see it now.
- 20 Q Okay. Would you mind reading to us the
- 21 pertinent statement there that would be responsive to my
- 22 last question?
- 23 A Mr. McIntosh was present during FAEC's
- 24 inspection.
- Q Okay. And FAEC is you, is that right?

1 A Correct.

- 2 Q And Mr. McIntosh was, in fact, present, wasn't
- 3 he?

- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Was that your custom to inspect when the
- 6 homeowner was present with you at the property?
- 7 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 8 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 9 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 10 THE WITNESS: It is preferrable for the

Ex F 11 homeowner to be there to provide access; to 12 provide information; to provide photographs prior 13 to so you can have a better understanding of what 14 the property looked like, what the structure was 15 constructed of. How big it was, one story, two 16 stories, whatever. 17 Properties that are no longer there, it is very difficult to know what was there unless 18 19 you have some pre-information. I even had 20 people present construction drawings of 21 properties so you can actually see how it was 22 built, what the materials were. So that's very

helpful if you have that, yes.

24 BY MR. WYATT:

23

25 Q I see.

- A So it is preferrable to have the homeowner there, yes.
- Q And as a matter of preference, would you like to have the homeowner's permission or not before you go
- 5 to inspect the property?
- 6 A Certainly.
- 7 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 8 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q Excuse me, I didn't hear your answer because of
- 11 the objections. Could you please answer that again?
- 12 A I would prefer to have the homeowner's
- 13 permission, yes. The homeowner is aware that we are
- 14 there so that they don't think you are a looter or
- 15 something. Right.
- 16 Q All right. Or also so that you are not
- 17 inspecting their property without their permission?

```
18
              MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
              MR. WEBB: Object to form.
19
20
               MS. PLATT: Same objection.
21
               THE WITNESS: I would not think that -- I
22
         would think that permission has been granted
23
         through this process, personally. I would prefer
24
         the homeowner be there also to verify that's the
         property in question. When there is such damage
25
         and there are no street signs, street numbers
1
 2
         available, you need to verify you have the right
```

- 3 property.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:

- 5 Q So there are many reasons for --
- 6 Many reasons. Α
- 7 Okay. Now let's turn to the section that is Q
- headed with the word 'conclusions'. 8
- 9 Α Uh-huh.
- The first paragraph says based on the point of 10
- information that has been presented to FAEC, that means 11
- you, doesn't it, really? 12
- 13 Α Correct.
- And evidence gleaned during our inspections, 14
- 15 that's you isn't it? Our?
- 16 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 17 THE WITNESS: In this case, that's correct.
- 18 BY MR. WYATT:
- 19 And then --Q
- 20 Sometimes there is more than one person Α
- 21 there.
- 22 But as far as the McIntosh, it is you? Q
- 23 Right. Α
- 24 Uh-huh. And then it goes on to say that Q

98

25 Forensic has made the following conclusion.

- 1 A Correct.
- 2 Q You, I take it, were acting as the designated
- 3 principal engineer for Forensic. Is that correct?
- 4 MR. WEBB: Objection to form. Leading.
- 5 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 6 THE WITNESS: And the engineer inspecting
- 7 this property.
- 8 BY MR. WYATT:
- 9 Q Well -- but just confining your answer to my
- 10 question. I understand you were. You were inspecting
- 11 and you were there in both capacities, am I right about
- 12 that? That you were the designated principal engineer
- 13 for Forensic and you were also inspecting, is that right?
- 14 A That's correct.
- MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q And I believe you testified earlier that you
- 18 were the only designated principal engineer for Forensic
- 19 in their office at that time. Is that right?
- 20 A At that time, that's correct.
- 21 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:

- Q Now, looking at the bullet points I will call
- 25 them there. The first conclusion relates to tree

1 failures. Do you see that?

- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And what was your conclusion there?

- A Trees in the area that had fallen, had primarily fallen in the northwesterly direction, which was my conclusion based on winds out of the
- 7 Southeast, which is typically where they come from
- 8 as the storm approaches.
- 9 Q So is it correct to say wind was your
- 10 conclusion there?
- 11 A Yes.
- MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 13 BY MR. WYATT:
- 14 Q And then what is the next conclusion, the next
- 15 bullet point?
- 16 A Roof damage; door damage; carport; wind
- 17 damage -- and window damage, excuse me, was caused
- 18 by wind and wind-driven debris. That wind-driven
- 19 debris from the area is what contributed to -- wind
- 20 and wind-driven debris, wind caused roof damage;
- 21 door damage; wind-driven debris caused damage to
- 22 parts of the structure, also.
- 23 Q Has that conclusion changed? Have you changed
- 24 it?

25 A Have I changed it?

- 1 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 2 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 3 BY MR. WYATT:
- 4 Q I'm sorry, what was your answer?
- 5 A No. I'm sorry, no.
- 6 Q Has either one of them changed? The first one
- 7 or the second bullet point, the ones we just went over?
- 8 A No.
- 9 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- 10 BY MR. WYATT:

11 Q Okay. The third bullet point there, what is 12 your conclusion there? 13 It is my conclusion that the envelope of 14 the structure was ruptured by wind and wind-driven debris that allowed the winds and debris to enter 15 the home and cause interior damage. 16 17 Q And has that conclusion changed? MR. WEBB: Objection to form. 18 19 MS. PLATT: Same. 20 THE WITNESS: My conclusion hasn't. 21 BY MR. WYATT: 22 I understand. This is your conclusion, right? Q 23 Α Right. 24 But you were acting as Forensic's designated Q 25 principal engineer? 100 Right. 1 Α 2 MR. NORRIS: Object to form. 3 BY MR. WYATT: 4 Have you changed that conclusion? Q 5 MR. WEBB: Object to the form. 6 THE WITNESS: No. 7 //// 8 BY MR. WYATT: And this report -- Mr. Ford, this is the report 9 10 that was prepared and taken to State Farm, is that 11 correct? 12 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.

14 MS. PLATT: Same. 15 THE WITNESS: It was prepared, reviewed by 16

13

Bob Kochan and then submitted to State Farm, would

MR. WEBB: Objection to form.

17 have been the process, yes. When that was

- 18 submitted, I have no idea. 19 BY MR. WYATT: 20 I'm sorry, I apologize for inattentiveness. Q 21 May I ask Ms. Court Reporter to please read that answer 22 back.
- 23 (The referred-to answer was read back by the court reporter.) 24

25

1

BY MR. WYATT:

- 2 Q Was Mr. Kochan's signature affixed to Exhibit 5
- 3 before you signed Exhibit 5?
- 4 Α I do not know the answer to that. I
- would -- I don't know the answer to that. 5
- 6 Earlier today I understood you to say that --Q
- 7 Α It had happened on occasion, yes.
- 8 Okay. You just don't know on this occasion
- whether that's what happened or not? 9
- 10 Α That's true.
- 11 Okay. Now, did you ever have occasion to talk 0
- 12 on the telephone with a person named Lekie King
- 13 concerning this report, the McIntosh report?
- 14 Α Yes.
- 15 And what date did you talk with Lekie King on Q
- 16 the telephone concerning the McIntosh report?
- 17 Α October 17, 2005.
- 18 What is your recollection of that conversation?
- 19 And, Mr. Ford, while we are at it again, this is not to
- 20 probe whatsoever. But just to follow proper procedure in
- 21 examining the witness. Are you referring to notes or
- 22 something in your notebook there while we are asking
- 23 questions about this subject matter?
- 24 Yes, I am. And I don't want to leave Α

25 anything out so I can refer to it. Obviously, you

102

- 1 guys all have a copy of it. Do we even need to go
- 2 through it? But if we do, we can.
- 3 Q Let's start this way: How about identifying
- 4 what it is for the record that you are referring to
- 5 first.
- 6 A Bob Kochan asked me to put in writing my
- 7 conversation with Lekie King.
- 8 Q Are you looking --
- 9 A And I have a copy of the e-mail that I
- 10 sent to Bob Kochan on October 17th documenting my
- 11 conversation with Lekie King. It is complete and
- 12 accurate with one omission. And I will add that at
- 13 the appropriate time.
- 14 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 8 was marked for identification.)
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q Okay. Can we hold that thought for just a
- 17 second. We are getting ahead of ourselves just a little
- 18 bit. Let me hand you an October 17, 2005 e-mail from
- 19 Mr. Kochan to you. This is marked as Exhibit 8?
- 20 MS. MCALLISTER: Counsel obviously is
- 21 reviewing that.
- MR. WEBB: It is Exhibit 8.
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:
- 24 Q If you will compare that. Mr. Ford, just
- 25 compare it to what you have in your notebook and see if

- 1 it matches. And just tell us first, does it match?
- 2 MR. WEBB: Although I know there are --

```
3
               THE COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry, I can't hear
 4
         you.
 5
               MR. WEBB: Although I know there are copies
         of this in different places, what's the source of
 6
         this?
 7
 8
               MR. SCRUGGS: You don't have to tell him.
               MR. WYATT: A forensic document is the source
9
         of it. If it wasn't disclosed in this case, I
10
11
         think you need to be looking towards the other
         side of the table.
12
13
               MS. PLATT: It was in the five disks that
         counsel -- Plaintiff's counsel obtained.
14
15
               MR. WEBB: The reason I asked, I didn't see a
16
         Bates number on any of it.
17
               MS. PLATT: That's why.
18
               MR. WYATT: Is that -- does that match with
19
         what you have?
20
              THE WITNESS: Yes, it does. And I will just
21
         work from this so that there won't be any
22
         confusion.
23
               MR. WYATT: And I need a copy. That's my
24
         copy. You hold it if you wish.
25
              MS. McALLISTER: That's yours.
```

MR. NORRIS: If I could just have a moment. 1

2 MR. WYATT: Sure.

BY MR. WYATT: 3

Would you like to use this one, Mr. Ford? 4

- Here. Let me hand that to you. I am marking this as 5
- 6 Exhibit 8 and if you will please look at the e-mail,
- 7 October 17, 8:51, p.m. Do you see that from Bob Kochan
- 8 to you?

9 Α Yes, I do.

- 10 Q Okay. Now that's the same thing you have in
- 11 your three-ring binder there, right?
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q Okay. Did you receive that e-mail from
- 14 Mr. Kochan?
- 15 A Yes, I did.
- 16 Q Is that your e-mail address, at Yahoo.com?
- 17 A Yes, it is.
- 18 Q Okay. Now, Mr. Ford, what was the occasion
- 19 that Mr. Kochan was writing you about here? Explain why
- 20 he was writing you.
- 21 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 22 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 23 THE WITNESS: I was in the field office
- 24 preparing a report when the phone rang and Adam
- answered the phone and was carrying on a

105

- 1 conversation. And I heard him say that the
- 2 engineer who wrote that is here. Would you like
- 3 to speak to him? And so he handed me the phone.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:

- 5 Q Okay. May I stop you for just a moment?
- 6 A Uh-huh.
- 7 Q And I will do this periodically just so we can
- 8 make the record clear. You said, he said, the engineer
- 9 who wrote that is here and he handed you the phone? Is
- 10 that right?
- 11 A Right.
- 12 Q And what was 'that' that he was referring to?
- 13 Wrote what?
- 14 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 15 THE WITNESS: To the McIntosh report.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:

- 17 Q Your McIntosh report?
- 18 A That's correct.
- 19 Q The document we've marked as Exhibit...
- 20 A Five.

- 21 Q Five. Just a moment ago?
- 22 A That's correct.
- 23 Q Sorry, go ahead please, sir.
- 24 A I took the phone and I said, this is Brian
- 25 Ford, how are you? Lekie King said not very good at

- 1 the moment. Look at report Number 88. I said, yes,
- 2 I have it up on the computer now. Adam had pulled
- 3 it up during the conversation with Lekie King, he
- 4 pulled that report up on the screen.
- 5 Q So at this point Mr. King is looking at your
- 6 report and you are looking at your report on the screen
- 7 in the RV, is that right at the -- at Adam's computer?
- 8 A We are looking at it on Adam's computer.
- 9 I do not know what Lekie was looking at.
- 10 Q I understood you to say just a moment ago that
- 11 Mr. Sammis said, the engineer who wrote that is here?
- 12 A Who wrote that report, right.
- 13 Q And that was your McIntosh report?
- 14 A That's correct.
- 15 Q Okay. Okay. So the phone is handed to you and
- 16 then what?
- 17 A And I said, yes, I have it up on the
- 18 computer now. And Lekie said, this just can't be
- 19 wind. Look at Photograph 3. Look at the shingle
- 20 damage, it is not just wind. This is a cabana
- 21 house. I said, the report says wind and wind
- 22 debris. The front of the house was damaged by
- 23 wind-driven debris.

- 24 And Lekie said look at the photograph
- 25 and tell me what kind of damage that looks like? I

- 1 said, yes, it looks like flood water. Eyewitness
- 2 reported that the house next to the insured, said
- 3 that the house came apart from wind and that the
- 4 debris blew into the insured's house, taking out the
- 5 windows and doors. And at this point I did not
- 6 write her comment in. But her comment was, hell,
- 7 these people are desperate. They will say anything.
- 8 BY MR. WYATT:
- 9 Q Okay. Let me make sure I understand this if I
- 10 can. You are reading from a different e-mail, which is
- 11 October 17, 8:52 p.m., right?
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q And that's the e-mail that you wrote to
- 14 Mr. Kochan where you were trying to recap the
- 15 conversation with Ms. King?
- 16 A That is correct.
- 17 Q And --
- 18 A Yes, I think there is a discrepancy in
- 19 Exhibit 8. I think the time zones and the computers
- 20 outsmarted themselves. I think the time -- the time
- 21 stamp on Exhibit 8 is wrong.
- 22 Q Yes, sir, I understand that Eastern time
- 23 computers may give us a false reading when we -- the
- 24 computer is from Eastern to Central and so forth.
- 25 A Because this answered one minute before I

- 1 wrote it.
- 2 Q Certainly. I certainly understand that. But

- 3 the point of what you are saying right now, disregarding
- 4 the time problem for a moment, is that you would like to
- 5 add that there is something that is not in this e-mail --
- 6 A Correct.
- 7 Q -- about this recapitulating conversation,
- 8 correct?
- 9 A Correct.
- 10 Q And the statement that you are putting in
- 11 verbally, where does that come in in the sequence of your
- 12 e-mail?
- 13 A As I just stated --
- 14 Q Yes.
- 15 A -- after my statement regarding the
- 16 insured's house -- the debris blew into the
- 17 insured's house taking out the windows and doors.
- 18 To which she replied, hell, these people are
- 19 desperate. They will say anything.
- 20 Q Okay, I understand you, sir. And then you went
- 21 on to recount the rest of the conversation, correct?
- 22 A Right.
- 23 Q Okay. And what was the last thing that you
- 24 said that Lekie King said to you in this conversation as
- 25 shown on Exhibit 8?

- 1 A She concluded the conversation by saying,
- 2 thank you for the reports you have done, but you
- 3 will not be getting any more from State Farm.
- 4 Q So in other words, what did you take that to
- 5 mean?

- 6 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 7 THE WITNESS: That I would not be writing any
- 8 more reports for State Farm.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:

- 10 Q Yet after this date, I believe you told me
- 11 earlier, if I'm correct, you did write reports for State
- 12 Farm?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q And what brought about the change that you were
- 15 allowed to write reports for State Farm again, if you
- 16 know?
- 17 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 18 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- MR. WEBB: Same.
- 20 THE WITNESS: I do know. This conversation
- 21 between Bob Kochan and Lekie King.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:

- 23 Q And tell me about that conversation to the
- 24 extent you are aware of it.
- 25 A Two parts. First, is the e-mail that is

- 1 part of Exhibit 8 from Bob to myself. Basically
- 2 saying he had talked with Lekie King and had
- 3 obtained permission for us to continue writing
- 4 reports. So through some discussion, they arrived
- 5 at an agreement to continue. I was not a party to
- 6 that conversation.
- 7 Q Did you ever talk directly with Lekie King
- 8 again?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Who gave you your assignments that you took
- 11 after Lekie King told you, you will not be getting any
- 12 more assignments?
- 13 A The same procedure.
- 14 Q And who was that?
- 15 A Through Adam Sammis coordinating the
- 16 office.

- Q From -- did you have any understanding or did anyone ever discuss with you at that time whether or not Lekie King had terminated or not Forensic's services in general? We know that you have told us here she forbid you from writing further reports. MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 24 THE WITNESS: It was my impression that
- 25 Forensic was about to be terminated. But this

- 1 conversation restored the working relationship.
- 2 MR. WYATT: And how did you get that
- 3 impression? From what source did you get this
- 4 knowledge?
- 5 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 6 MS. PLATT: Same.
- 7 THE WITNESS: Through this e-mail, plus a
- 8 follow-up conference call the next morning.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q And do you have a copy of that follow up e-mail
- 11 that you are referring to?
- 12 A Yes. It is part of Exhibit A.
- 13 Q Did you participate in the telephone conference
- 14 following the Lekie King telephone call that came about?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And this e-mail by Mr. Kochan that is -- shows
- 17 as sent October 17, 8:51 p.m. in Exhibit A. Is that the
- 18 e-mail that embodies this telephone conference you all
- 19 had?
- 20 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 21 THE WITNESS: That's right.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:
- Q Okay. And what was discussed in that telephone

- 24 conference about restoring State Farm's contract with
- 25 Forensic, if anything?

112

- 1 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 2 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 3 THE WITNESS: On the basis that he said he
- 4 had spoken with Lekie and convinced her to give us
- 5 another opportunity. It said we have the
- 6 opportunity to earn your respect back by reworking
- 7 the two contested reports. And that we would talk
- 8 about it more the next morning, which we did.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q You are not copied on that e-mail, are you?
- 11 A Part of Exhibit 8?
- 12 Q I'm sorry, excuse me. You are referring to the
- 13 October 17, 8:51 p.m. e-mail, correct?
- 14 A 9:51, correct.
- 15 Q Okay. My copy shows 8:51, but I understand.
- 16 Okay. And the two reports that Lekie King was upset
- 17 about, were what reports?
- 18 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 19 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 20 THE WITNESS: Without reviewing and reading
- 21 this letter again, but I don't believe it is -- I
- 22 would have to read this to say what the second
- report is. One is the McIntosh report. I do not
- know at this moment what the second report is.

25

- 2 Q Okay. And as you said earlier, Mr. Kochan had
- 3 talked with Lekie King and you all were going to earn
- 4 State Farm's respect back by reworking the two reports?
- 5 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 6 MR. WEBB: Object.
- 7 ////
- 8 BY MR. WYATT:
- 9 Q Is that your understanding?
- 10 A That's Bob's -- what he said in the
- 11 e-mail, yes.
- 12 Q And was the McIntosh report reworked in order
- 13 to earn State Farm's respect back?
- 14 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Not by me.
- 18 BY MR. WYATT:
- 19 Q To your knowledge, was it reworked?
- 20 MS. PLATT: Objection.
- MR. WEBB: Join.
- THE WITNESS: Not during my employment.
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:
- Q Do you know whether or not it was?
- 25 A I have been shown a copy of a subsequent

1 report, yes.

2 Q And what report is that?

- 3 A It was a second McIntosh report. Is it an
- 4 Exhibit?
- 5 Q Yes, sir. Could you refer to it? It is there
- 6 in front of you.
- 7 MR. WEBB: What's that exhibit number?
- 8 BY MR. WYATT:

- 9 Q Mr. Ford, could you read that Exhibit 6, is
- 10 that right?
- 11 A Exhibit 6.
- MR. WEBB: Thank you, sir.
- 13 THE WITNESS: It is the McIntosh case.
- 14 BY MR. WYATT:
- 15 Q And is that the report that you are referring
- 16 to you have been shown?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Just for the record, Derek, I
- don't want to interrupt you, but just continue the
- objection that we voiced initially regarding 4, 5,
- 20 and 6. We just have a continuing objection on
- that so we don't break up your rhythm anymore.
- MR. WYATT: Sure.
- 23 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, what was the
- 24 question?
- 25 MR. WYATT: I almost forgot myself. Is that

- 1 the report that you referred to as having been
- 2 shown?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:
- 5 Q And who is the person that signed this report?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 7 THE WITNESS: John B. Kelly and Robert
- 8 Kochan.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q All right. And if you will turn back to the
- 11 first page, would you please read the date on the report.
- 12 A The report is dated October 20th.
- 13 Q 2005?
- 14 A Correct, 2005.
- 15 Q Uh-huh. And will you read for us, Mr. Ford,

- 16 please, the date the assignment was given as indicated in
- 17 this report, Exhibit 6?
- 18 A Assignment was received on October 4,
- 19 2005.
- 20 Q To your knowledge, were two people assigned on
- 21 October 4, 2005 to inspect the McIntosh property?
- 22 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 23 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- THE WITNESS: No, there were not.
- 25 BY MR. WYATT:

- 1 Q And it would not be true, would it, that
- 2 Mr. Kelly accompanied you on October 4th -- I mean, that
- 3 Mr. Kelly, excuse me, was co-assigned with you on
- 4 October 4, 2005?
- 5 A No, he was not.
- 6 Q And what is the date that the investigation it
- 7 says -- this report says that the investigation was
- 8 conducted?
- 9 A On October 18th, 2005.
- 10 Q So that would be 11 days after you had
- 11 conducted the inspection of the McIntosh's property?
- 12 A I forget what my date was.
- 13 Q October 7th.
- 14 A Yes, that's correct.
- 15 Q If you could put those two reports side-by-side
- 16 for just a moment, I want to save you --
- 17 A I don't know that I still have those, the
- 18 originals. What exhibit is it?
- 19 Q It is Exhibit 5 and Exhibit 6.
- 20 A I do not have 5.
- 21 Q Let's see. I'm the guilty party. All right,
- 22 now, Mr. Ford, what I would like for you to do is to --

- 23 first of all, let me ask this question: Who is it that
- 24 showed you this Exhibit 6, the report that Mr. Kelly
- 25 signed?

117

- 1 A I believe it was Dicky Scruggs.
- THE COURT REPORTER: Dickie who?
- 3 THE WITNESS: Scruggs.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:
- 5 Q Mr. Scruggs. The attorney affiliated --
- 6 representing the McIntoshes.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And is that the first time you had ever seen
- 9 that?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q You were employed for another 10 days after
- 12 your inspection of the McIntosh's property?
- 13 A Right.
- 14 Q And it was 10 days before you received the
- 15 Lekie King telephone call, is that right?
- 16 A Correct.
- 17 Q During that time were you informed of
- 18 Mr. Kelly's inspection or preparation of a different
- 19 report for the McIntosh property?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q All right. Now, if you will turn over to the
- 22 conclusion section. Let's turn to your conclusion
- 23 section, that's Exhibit 5 and then Exhibit 6, if you will
- 24 please flip over to the same conclusion section.
- 25 And what I'm going to ask you to do,

- 2 bullet points, if I can use that terminology. And
- 3 do you recall that earlier you have told us what the
- 4 three bullet points in your report, Exhibit 5, say,
- 5 right?
- 6 Α Right.
- 7 Now, if you will look at Exhibit 6, let's take
- 8 them one-by-one.
- 9 MR. NORRIS: I would like to lodge an
- 10 objection to this line of questioning.
- 11 MR. WEBB: Join.
- MS. PLATT: Join. 12
- 13 BY MR. WYATT:
- What does the first bullet point in the Exhibit 14 Q
- 6, the Kelly report, say and how does it compare to what 15
- your report says? 16
- 17 Α They are identical.
- 18 what about the second bullet point? Q
- It is a different description of wind 19 Α
- 20 damage. Two different descriptions contributable to
- 21 wind.

- 22 (Mr. Scruggs leaves deposition proceedings at 12:23 p.m.)
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:
- 24 So the second bullet point has been changed
- 25 from your initial report?

Α

- 2 Q would you please do the same for the third
- 3 bullet point.
- 4 They are different. Α

Yes.

- And how are they different? 5 Q
- 6 The original report basically talks about
- 7 interior damage to the structure being the primary
- 8 result of the failure of the windows, walls, and

- 9 water due to wind.
- 10 Q I'm sorry, sir, could I get -- I misheard you,
- 11 I think. Would you please state that again. Your third
- 12 bullet point basically says what?
- 13 A That the interior damage of the structure
- 14 is primarily the result of the failure of the
- 15 windows, walls, and doors due to wind.
- 16 Q Okay, thank you. And then Mr. Kelly's report?
- 17 A It says the damage to the first floor
- 18 walls and floors appears to be predominately caused
- 19 by rising water from the storm surge and waves.
- 20 Q Mr. Ford, can you tell us date-wise when it was
- 21 that you first saw this Exhibit 6 report prepared by
- 22 Mr. Kelly?
- 23 A I believe that was May of 2006.
- 24 Q And at that time you had been terminated from
- 25 Forensic as far back as October 21st of 2005?

- 1 A Correct.
- 2 Q Prior to your date of termination,
- 3 October 21st, 2005, had Mr. Kochan ever rejected any
- 4 inspection report that you had written?
- 5 A No.
- 6 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 7 MR. WEBB: I object to the form, too.
- 8 BY MR. WYATT:
- 9 Q Do you recall earlier today we looked at some
- 10 documents, official documents, from the Mississippi
- 11 Engineering Board. Do you remember that?
- 12 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 13 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:

- 16 Q And do you remember the line of questions
- 17 concerning your role as the designated principal engineer
- 18 for Forensic?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q After your termination from Forensic on
- 21 October 21st, 2005 --
- 22 A Oh...
- 23 Q Yes, sir.
- 24 A I'm not exactly sure of that date of
- 25 termination. Do you have a record showing the date

- 1 of termination?
- 2 Q Actually, sir, I was basing that on your own
- 3 testimony earlier today. But it would be a good time to
- 4 clarify that if the record --
- 5 A I don't know the exact date. It was the
- 6 morning after I met Mark Wilcox at that site, which
- 7 was a few days after October 17. I don't recall the
- 8 exact date.
- 9 Q There could be some imprecision in saying the
- 10 21st is what you are saying, correct?
- 11 A It is very close. It may have been the
- 12 22nd. I don't know.
- 13 Q Okay. After the date that you were no longer
- 14 employed by Forensic, did you have any discussions with
- 15 Mr. Kochan or anyone else about how Forensic would deal
- 16 with the fact that the designated principal engineer was
- 17 no longer in the employment of Forensic?
- 18 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 19 THE WITNESS: No. I did not have any
- 20 conversations with anyone after that point.
- 21 BY MR. WYATT:
- 22 Q After the -- did you say that morning?

- 23 A After I was terminated by Bob by
- 24 telephone, yes. I did not have any further
- 25 conversations with anyone about the Certificate of

- 1 Authority, principal engineer in charge, with
- 2 Forensic, no.
- 3 Q Did you have any conversations with anyone
- 4 else?

- 5 A When I was interviewed by the attorney
- 6 general's office, I brought that point up. And I
- 7 asked for that to be looked into to see if my name
- 8 was still on that certificate.
- 9 Q The Certificate of Authorization that you said
- 10 earlier?
- 11 A Correct.
- 12 Q And what did you learn about that?
- 13 A I learned that John B. Kelly was the
- 14 engineer of record at that time.
- 15 Q And what time is that we are talking about?
- 16 May I help you? Would you like to refer to Exhibit 1 for
- 17 a moment?
- 18 A That wouldn't help answer the question.
- 19 That's when Jack became the engineer of record. My
- 20 question at the point in time was sometime in '06, I
- 21 asked the attorney general's office to verify I was
- 22 no longer the engineer of record. They verified  ${\tt I}$
- 23 was no longer the engineer of record. I did not
- 24 know at what time he was appointed that.
- 25 Q I see. Still if you don't mind, would you look

- 1 at Exhibit 1 with me for a moment. And would you tell us
- 2 based upon that official record, the Mississippi
- 3 Engineering Board, what it shows about, if anything, what
- 4 it shows about the date Mr. Kelly did replace you as the
- 5 designated principal engineer?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Excuse me. Object to form and
- 7 renew the objection be made initially this
- 8 morning.
- 9 MS. PLATT: Join.
- 10 MR. NORRIS: Join.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- 12 Q Can you tell from that document, Mr. Ford.
- 13 A Oh, boy. Jack -- John B. Kelly signed
- 14 this document December 10, 2005. And Robert Kochan
- 15 signed it December the 8th, 2005.
- 16 Q Did either of those people communicate with
- 17 you --
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q I haven't finished.
- 20 A They didn't communicate with me.
- 21 Q Well, I haven't finished my question. Did they
- 22 communicate with you on or before the dates that you just
- 23 read into the record there about your status as the
- 24 designated principal engineer for Forensic?
- MR. NORRIS: Object to form.

- 1 THE WITNESS: No.
- 2 BY MR. WYATT:

- 3 Q Go ahead, sir.
- 4 A I was the engineer of record until this
- 5 was received by the Mississippi Board of Licensure
- 6 on record.
- 7 Q Well, Mr. Ford, I think maybe what you are

- 8 saying -- let me make sure I'm clear: You weren't even
- 9 working for Forensic Engineering after 10-20 --
- 10 A I was terminated, correct.
- 11 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 12 BY MR. WYATT:
- 13 Q Okay. So do you have some knowledge that
- 14 somehow you could act as their designated principal
- 15 engineer but not be in their employment, if you know?
- MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 17 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 18 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 19 THE WITNESS: I object to the form, too. I
- 20 know I couldn't be. I couldn't be the engineer of
- 21 record. I wasn't employed. I wasn't there. I
- 22 wasn't reviewing. And so it was inappropriate.
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:

- 24 Q So after the time that -- of your termination
- 25 date, be it October 21, 2005 or the 22nd, whatever that

- 1 date precisely is, after that time and before the dates
- 2 you just read into the record here, December 8th and
- 3 December 10th, 2005, you had no affiliation with Forensic
- 4 Engineering as designated principal engineer or
- 5 otherwise?
- 6 A Correct.
- 7 Q Okay. Earlier today we covered some issues
- 8 about your meeting with Mr. Wilcox at a property in Long
- 9 Beach. Do you remember that?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And he asked you to revise your report.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Did you ever revise the report?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.

Ex F to the form

15 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.

- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q Did you ever revise the report?
- 18 A The following morning after our meeting, I
- 19 was in the process of revising that report when Bob
- 20 Kochan called and terminated me.
- 21 Q And what did Mr. Kochan tell you the reason for
- 22 the termination was?
- MR. WEBB: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Mr. Kochan said that State Farm
- 25 did not want me to prepare or review any more

126

- 1 reports. That they thought I was too
- 2 conservative. And he said I know this is a
- 3 kick-in-the-stomach, but you won't be working for
- 4 Forensic anymore.
- 5 At which time I said, Bob, I have many
- 6 reports in progress. I am reviewing reports.
- 7 I recommend I finish these drafts and turn them
- 8 into the office. He said, no, stop what you
- 9 are doing. Take all of the information that
- 10 you have, turn it into the office. Turn in
- 11 your laptop. That's it.
- 12 BY MR. WYATT:
- 13 Q Mr. Ford, who did he say at State Farm said
- 14 that?

- MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 16 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 17 THE WITNESS: He did not say.
- 18 BY MR. WYATT:
- 19 Q He never gave you a name in that conversation?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Did you have reason to believe or think who at

- 22 State Farm had said that?
- 23 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 24 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 25 MR. WEBB: Same objection.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Well, I think my visit with
- 2 Mark Wilcox that prior afternoon was the basis of
- 3 that, yes. We had two site visits that afternoon.
- 4 We discussed one.
- 5 BY MR. WYATT:

- 6 Q You went with Mr. Wilcox again after the -- in
- 7 Long Beach?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Where did you go then?
- 10 A We went to Waveland to look at another
- 11 property that a report had been prepared by
- 12 Forensic.
- 13 Q By Forensic, you mean --
- 14 A Not me.
- 15 Q Another engineer?
- 16 A Yes. Prepared and reviewed by others
- 17 within Forensic.
- 18 Q And Mr. Wilcox already had that report, too?
- 19 A Yes.
- MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 21 BY MR. WYATT:
- 22 Q And what property was that?
- 23 A I do not know the name. I do not know the
- 24 address. It was in Waveland. The house was still
- 25 standing. There was a tree on the rear of the

```
1
    structure.
 2
               Go ahead, sir.
          Q
 3
               There was a detached garage barn, some
 4
    type of structure that obviously had moved away from
 5
    the house. The power line attaching the two, was
    the only thing holding the building up. It was
 6
 7
     taught. And we spent over an hour looking at the
8
     damage outside and inside.
9
               MR. WYATT: Okay, I have to change the tape.
10
          One second.
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of
11
          videotape number two in the deposition of Brian
12
13
          Ford. Going off the record. The time is 12:37.
                         (Video off.)
14
15
                         (Tape change.)
16
                         (Video on.)
17
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the beginning
18
          of videotape number three in the deposition of
          Brian Ford. We are back on the record. The time
19
20
          is 12:38.
21
               MR. WYATT: Would you mind reading his last
22
          answer, please.
23
                         (The referred-to answer was read
                         back by the court reporter.)
24
25
               THE WITNESS: I think that was 'garage' did
                                                              129
1
          you say?
 2
               THE COURT REPORTER: Garage?
 3
               THE WITNESS: Not mirage but garage with a G.
 4
    BY MR. WYATT:
 5
               Mr. Ford, would you continue, please.
          Q
 6
               We spent quite a bit of time looking at
          Α
```

7

Page 103

the damage inside and out and comparing the report.

- 8 We had copies of the report in hand.
- 9 And the report basically said that
- 10 the house was damaged due to the tree falling on the
- 11 rear corner of the house. I don't remember the
- 12 direction, but there was a rear corner of the house
- 13 a tree had fallen on it and did quite bit of damage
- 14 to the roof structure.
- 15 And then we went it in and examined
- 16 the interior and the exterior of that corner and
- 17 concluded that, yes, it was damaged by that. He was
- 18 perplexed by the fact that the report didn't address
- 19 the rest of the damage or the fact that there had
- 20 been rising water there.
- 21 So he was quite upset with the
- 22 report. So we talked about it at length, went back
- 23 to the street and getting ready to leave and I asked
- 24 him to look at a copy of the report. I had never
- 25 seen the report before so I asked him to see it. He

1 showed it to me and I said, well, let me look at the

130

- 2 assignment sheet.
- 3 And I looked at the assignment sheet,
- 4 which is the direction State Farm provides to
- 5 Forensic. It said determine damage caused by tree
- 6 falling on the rear corner of the house. And that's
- 7 what our report did.
- 8 So he threw up his hands in
- 9 frustration and said, you know, we have got to go
- 10 back and ask you to do a full investigation. So we
- 11 left. We parted. With the understanding that we
- 12 were going to resubmit a request to redo that report
- 13 because I failed to scope the job properly to start
- 14 with.

- MR. WEBB: Are you finished? Object. Move
  to strike. Non-responsive.

  MR. WYATT: That's just a lawyer thing. No
  offense to Dan.

  MR. WEBB: None taken.
- 20 BY MR. WYATT:
- 21 Q Mr. Ford, let me follow up with this and we can
- 22 go ahead and take a break for lunch if anyone wants to.
- 23 On this occasion -- this is the
- 24 second occasion you are with Mr. Wilcox?
- 25 A Right. Back-to-back. Same afternoon.

131

- 1 Q Uh-huh. And Mr. Wilcox was pointing out to you
- 2 things related to water damage, is that correct?
- 3 A That's correct.
- 4 Q And you took it upon yourself to ask
- 5 Mr. Wilcox, may I see the assignment sheet, is that
- 6 right?

- 7 A The assignment sheet was on top of the
- 8 report. I said, may I see that to see what the
- 9 assignment was? Because the way the report was
- 10 written it seemed rather narrow in focus. And it
- 11 didn't seem consistent with the other things we were
- 12 doing. And when I had asked him to see it and
- 13 looked at the coversheet, it was obvious. We
- 14 responded to what they had asked for.
- 15 Q And his complaint to you -- as communicated to
- 16 you, was that the report did not address water damage?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 18 THE WITNESS: It didn't complete -- it wasn't
- a complete site investigation from which they
- 20 could determine the cause and settle the claim.
- 21 BY MR. WYATT:

22 Q Uh-huh. Did he point out to you any instances 23 where he thought you had missed or Forensic had missed 24 wind damage? 25 MR. WEBB: Objection to form. 132 1 MS. PLATT: Same objection. 2 THE WITNESS: No. 3 BY MR. WYATT: 4 Q Okay. Was the report that you saw a signed 5 report? 6 Α Yes. 7 Q And peer reviewed? 8 Yes. Α 9 THE COURT REPORTER: I'm sorry? 10 MR. WYATT: And peer reviewed. 11 BY MR. WYATT: 12 Your answer was? Q 13 Α Yes. 14 Q Yes. Okay. MR. WYATT: Okay, let's go off the record. 15 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record. The 16 time is 12:43. 17 (Video off.) 18 19 (Lunch break taken.) 20 (Video on.) 21 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 9 was marked for identification.) 22 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The 23

25 MR. WYATT: This is a housekeeping matter.

time is 2:16.

24

```
1
          I'm offering Exhibit 9 which is Brian Ford's recap
 2
          of the conversation, the e-mail that re-caps the
          conversation between Lekie King and Brian. I'm
 3
          just offering this as a separate piece of paper.
 4
 5
          You are welcome to pass it around and look at it
 6
          if you want to or I will just slip it in.
 7
               MR. WEBB: Whatever you want to do.
 8
     BY MR. WYATT:
 9
          Q
               Mr. Ford, I'm handing you what's been marked as
     Exhibit 4. And take just a second and look at that
10
11
     single page there. And first of all, tell me if you
12
     recognize anything on that page marked Exhibit 4.
13
               MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
               MS. PLATT: Same objection.
14
15
               THE WITNESS: It is the same day, title, case
16
          number as the McIntosh report that I prepared.
17
     BY MR. WYATT:
18
          Q
               Okay. And you will see that there is a -- some
19
     writing superimposed in the middle of the page. Do you
20
     see that?
21
          Α
               Yes.
22
               Is that your writing?
          Q
23
          Α
               No.
24
          Q
               Would you read that, please.
25
               It says, put in wind file. Do not pay
```

ı

```
1 bill. Do not discuss.
```

- 2 Q Have you ever seen that document before today?
- 3 A I have never seen this writing on the face
- 4 of this document, no.
- 5 Q Okay. Thank you, sir.
- I want to go back to something we

- 7 covered earlier this morning and that was the
- 8 incident with the Lekie King telephone conversation
- 9 and so forth and the period following that telephone
- 10 conversation. You related to us that you spoke with
- 11 Mr. Kochan at some time after that.
- 12 A Right.
- 13 Q And Mr. Kochan terminated your services with
- 14 Forensic?
- 15 A Days after the --
- 16 Q Yes.
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Yes, uh-huh. In between the Lekie King
- 19 telephone call incident and Mr. Kochan's call to you
- 20 terminating your services, did you have occasion to talk
- 21 to Randy Downs about any of the matters that had occurred
- 22 in that time period?
- 23 A I do not recall talking to Randy during
- 24 that time period, no.
- 25 Q Did you ever learn whether or not Mr. Down
- 1 expressed any opinion about what had happened as a result

- 2 of the Lekie King telephone call and your termination?
- 3 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 4 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I have heard that he expressed
- 6 concern about -- about that, yes.
- 7 BY MR. WYATT:
- 8 Q And what have you -- did understand --
- 9 A He did not express that to me.
- 10 Q Okay. What is your understanding of that?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 12 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 13 THE WITNESS: He was -- in my words, he was

- 14 concerned that they may be compromising their
- 15 engineering position.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q Now, who is 'they'?
- 18 A Forensic.
- 19 Q Okay. And what is their engineering, quote,
- 20 position?
- 21 A Well, it is their reports, their position,
- 22 their recommendations.
- 23 Q And how would they be compromising their
- 24 positions?

25 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.

- 1 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- THE WITNESS: Changing conclusions.
- 3 BY MR. WYATT:
- 4 Q Okay. In your prior professional life, have
- 5 you ever had anyone direct you to write a particular
- 6 opinion in an engineering report that you had prepared?
- 7 MR. WEBB: Object.
- 8 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 9 MS. PLATT: Same.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Not direct. What I would write
- in many projects, you know, research
- investigations, people would express what they
- 13 hoped would be the conclusion. But not direct
- 14 what the outcome would be, no.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q I see. Do you recall whether or not during the
- 17 time you were employed by Forensic, State Farm ever
- 18 directed that you use a certain word in a report or not?
- 19 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 20 MR. WEBB: Same objection.

|    | Ex F  |
|----|---|
| 21 | THE WITNESS: I was given instructions to          |
| 22 | change the wording or the manner in which we      |
| 23 | reported conclusions.                             |
| 24 | MR. WYATT: And how so?                            |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: The original assignment said to      |
|    |   |
|    | 137   |
|    | 137   |
| 1  | determine the cause of damage. That's the way the |
| 2  | reports would be written, damages caused by wind. |
| 3  | Damages caused by water.                          |
| 4  | After a short period of time, we were             |
| 5  | instructed I was instructed from Forensic         |
| 6  | that we were to provide percentages, what         |
| 7  | percent was done by wind damaged by wind.         |
| 8  | What percent was damaged by water.                |
| 9  | That lasted a short period of time. Then          |
| 10 | we were instructed to report what was the         |
| 11 | predominate cause of damage.                      |
| 12 | BY MR. WYATT:                                     |
| 13 | Q And where did that instruction come from?       |
| 14 | A It came to me from Bob Kochan.                  |
| 15 | Q And where did Mr. Kochan get it?                |
| 16 | A That came from State Farm.                      |
| 17 | Q And was the word 'predominant' are you using    |
| 18 | that word that you mean you were told to use that |
| 19 | particular term 'predominant' the word itself?    |
| 20 | A Yes.  |
| 21 | Q Do you recall whether you were ever told to     |
| 22 | disregard eyewitness accounts                     |
| 23 | A Yes.  |
| 24 | Q from people who okay. Tell me how did           |

you get that instruction and where did it come from?

```
1
               After the Lekie King discussion, the
          Α
 2
    teleconference the following morning, Bob Kochan
 3
    instructed us to not use eyewitness's reports.
               And where did Mr. Kochan get that instruction?
 4
          Q
               MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
 5
 6
               MR. WEBB: Same objection.
 7
               MS. PLATT: Objection.
 8
               THE WITNESS: I do not know the answer to
9
          that.
10
    BY MR. WYATT:
               When you met with Mark Wilcox at Long Beach in
11
12
    the same day at Waveland, what was your understanding
    about what the consequence of a conclusion that said,
13
14
    water caused all this damage versus the consequence of a
15
     conclusion that said wind caused the damage?
16
               MR. WEBB: I want to object to this question
17
          -- line of questions because unless -- because of
18
          the location of those residences, it doesn't have
19
          anything to do with McIntosh. And there is an
20
          understanding as it is relating to those meetings
          would be, I think, outside of the judge's order.
21
22
          But with that objection he can answer if he can.
23
               MR. NORRIS: Join.
24
               MS. PLATT: Join.
25
```

139

```
1 BY MR. WYATT:
2 Q Do you want me to repeat it?
```

3 A I want you to repeat it and then I want

4 them to tell me where we go from here. I don't

5 understand what -- where we are?

6 BY MR. WYATT:

```
7
          Q
               They are not instructing you not to answer.
8
    They are only making a record objection to be preserved
9
    on the record. So you are free to answer and the Court
10
    will decide the propriety or not of the objections.
11
               THE WITNESS: Linda, would you read that
12
          again, please?
13
                         (The referred-to question was
                         read back by the court
14
                         reporter.)
15
               MR. WEBB: Note the objection. Answer if you
16
          can.
               MR. NORRIS: Join.
17
18
               MS. PLATT: Join.
19
               THE WITNESS: It sounds like two or three
20
          things involved in one here.
21
               MR. WYATT: Let me restate it if it is
22
          easier.
23
               THE WITNESS: Please.
24
    BY MR. WYATT:
25
          Q
               From your dealings with Mr. Wilcox, did you
                                                              140
 1
    ever come to understand what it meant to the homeowner
 2
    who was seeking to have a claim paid, what it meant if a
     report concluded wind cause of damage versus one that
 3
    concluded water caused the damage?
 4
 5
               MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
 6
               MS. PLATT: Same.
 7
               THE WITNESS: You know, I did not know what
 8
          the policies were and what coverage the people
9
          had. Didn't want to know.
10
    ////
```

11

12

BY MR. WYATT:

Q

13 Mr. Wilcox based upon his discussions with you, did you

Did Mr. Wilcox -- my question, though, is did

- 14 ever ascertain whether he knew what the consequence was?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Okay. Do you know today what the consequence
- 17 is?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Do you know whether you were inspecting
- 20 properties pursuant to homeowners coverage or not?
- 21 A Again I did not know what type of a policy
- 22 they had. You know, I would assume they are
- 23 homeowners, what else is there?
- 24 Q That's my question.
- 25 A I don't know beyond homeowners and flood

- 1 insurance. I don't know what else exists. And, you
- 2 know, I would have assumed we are talking about
- 3 homeowners. But they may have also had flood
- 4 insurance. I did not know.
- 5 Q Were you ever aware that you were sent on an
- 6 inspection where the coverage at issue was a flood
- 7 policy?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q No one ever informed you of that, did they?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Did you ever see an e-mail that Mr. Down wrote
- 12 after the Lekie King telephone call of October 17, 2005,
- 13 wherein he discussed his opinions about that?
- 14 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I can't recall seeing it. I
- 17 may have, but I can't recall it.
- 18 MR. WYATT: This has been produced. This is
- 19 the Randy Down e-mail. And in the interest of
- 20 time --

```
21
               MR. NORRIS: Are you sure it has been
22
          produced?
23
               MR. WYATT: I think it has been everywhere
24
          really. I'm pretty sure it has been featured in
          news articles in public domain by now but.
25
                                                             142
 1
               MR. WEBB: Has it been produced in this case?
 2
               MR. NORRIS: That was my question.
 3
               MR. WYATT: I think it has, but I'm -- you
 4
          know.
 5
               MR. NORRIS: It has an exhibit sticker. Is
 6
          it an exhibit to the Shows?
 7
               MR. WYATT: It is the same document. Anyway,
 8
          the Court can rule on it if you guys want to
 9
          object.
10
               MR. WEBB: On the grounds previously stated,
11
          we object to using exhibits from another
          transcript.
12
13
               MR. NORRIS: Can we just have a continuing
14
          objection to that effect?
15
               MR. WYATT: Sure.
16
     BY MR. WYATT:
17
               Mr. Ford, I will let you read that for just a
18
     moment and then I have a question or two and we will move
19
     on to something else.
20
          Α
               I have heard portions of that, but I
     haven't read it.
21
               Okay, you were still employed with Forensic on
22
23
     this day, weren't you, October 18th, 2005?
24
          Α
               Yes.
```

But you were not copied with this e-mail, is

Page 114

Q

25

```
1
    that correct?
 2
          Α
               No.
               You have had an opportunity to read this. Is
 3
          Q
 4
    there anything in here that you saw that you think is in
 5
    error?
               MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
 6
 7
               MR. NORRIS: Same.
 8
               MS. PLATT: Same objection.
9
               THE WITNESS: There is some information in
10
          there I haven't heard before. I can't say that it
11
          is error.
12
    BY MR. WYATT:
13
          Q
               Okay. What information is it that you hadn't
14
    heard before?
15
               The statement regarding, had already
16
    contradicted himself regarding the reports when Mark
17
     -- question mark, wanting percentages stated in his
18
    counterpart calling a few days later and telling us
19
    to resubmit two reports that had shown percentages
20
    saying, You know, they didn't want percentages.
21
    That's the first time I have seen or heard where
22
    that came from. That's new information to me, where
23
    it came from.
24
               And where did it come from, what you are
          Q
```

reading there? What is it you are saying that your

25

```
1 learned where it came from?
```

- 2 MR. WEBB: Objection. Improper.
- 3 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- 4 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Mark and his counterpart

- calling and giving different instructions. 6
- 7 BY MR. WYATT:
- 8 Q I see. Other than that is there anything else?
- I see why other firms are bowing out. 9
- That's news to me. 10
- 11 Q Engineering firms?
- 12 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- THE WITNESS: It doesn't say. 13
- 14 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- THE WITNESS: That's what you would think. 15
- The comments about ignoring eyewitnesses. This 16
- implies that it came from State Farm. The 17
- 18 discussion about emotional element is the first
- 19 time I have heard that point.
- 20 MR. WEBB: Objection. Move to strike.
- 21 Non-responsive.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:

1

- 23 And what was Mr. Downs' comment about that Q
- 24 particular thing?
- 25 He said, you know, emotional element of Α

engineer's decision may have some validity.

- 2 Parentheses, although I doubt it in Brian's case.
- 3 Parentheses closed.
- 4 Q Do you know why you were not copied with this
- 5 e-mail, Mr. Ford?
- 6 No. Apparently there was quite a bit of
- 7 discussion and e-mailing that I was not aware of.
- Other than the things you have pointed out, is 8
- 9 there anything you see that you would say is error in
- 10 this e-mail?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 12 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.

```
13
               MS. PLATT: Object to form.
14
               THE WITNESS: I cannot say that there are
15
          errors in there, no.
16
     BY MR. WYATT:
17
               Okay. Now, you have been kind enough to copy
18
     the information you brought here to the deposition with
19
     you. And I have some questions.
                         (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 10 was marked for identification.)
20
21
22
               MR. WYATT: Is this whole thing Exhibit 10?
23
               MS. MCALLISTER: Uh-huh.
24
               MR. WYATT: Okay. Where is Mr. Ford's copy
25
          of this document? I'm sorry, here we go. That's
                                                               146
1
          been marked as Exhibit 10.
 2
               THE WITNESS: Uh-huh.
 3
     BY MR. WYATT:
 4
               I'm going to start back at the last page.
          Q
 5
     Particularly the e-mail between Ms. Breard, who is here
     today, and yourself on September 17th. Do you see that?
 6
 7
          Α
               Yes.
 8
               And the one below that is you e-mailing to
9
     Ms. Breard, right?
10
          Α
               Correct.
11
               These notes, 'need for legal representation
12
     reimbursement'. Did Ms. Breard talk to you about any
13
     payment for appearing for this deposition?
14
               Ms. Breard did not.
               How did that subject come up?
15
          Q
16
               I brought it up.
          Α
17
               Okay. And what was her response to the
     question about reimbursement?
18
```

You can see in the note at the bottom she

- 20 said I will inquire about it.
- 21 Q So did she tell you no?
- 22 A No, she did not. She did not respond to
- 23 that.

- 24 Q I see. And who brought up the question of
- 25 legal representation?

- 1 A I can't remember if Kathryn did,
- 2 originally, but Larry did in the conference call
- 3 that we had.
- 4 Q And that was not at your behest? Mr. Canada
- 5 brought that up?
- 6 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 7 THE WITNESS: He brought it up to say -- he
- 8 asked me if I had legal representation. I said
- 9 no. He said, well, if you desire, having been
- 10 employed, that they could represent me.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:
- 12 Q They being who?
- 13 A Larry's firm, whatever the name of his
- 14 firm is and Kathryn. Galloway, Johnson, Tompkins,
- 15 Burr & Smith.
- 16 Q So he made an offer to enter into -- to
- 17 represent you as counsel in this deposition. But you
- 18 would not have to pay anything for that representation?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 20 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 21 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- THE WITNESS: That was not discussed.
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:
- Q Okay. When he discussed with you the fact that
- 25 since you were a former employee that he was offering

```
that they would act as your attorney, what was the
discussion as far as the payment for the services?

MR. WEBB: Objection to form.

MS. PLATT: Object to form.
```

- 5 THE WITNESS: That it would be provided by
- 6 Forensic's insurance.
- 7 BY MR. WYATT:
- 8 Q At no cost to you?
- 9 A That was -- I assumed that. That was not
- 10 stated. That's what my understanding would have
- 11 been.

- 12 Q All of that was brought up by Mr. Canada and
- 13 Ms. Platt but not by you, right?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 15 THE WITNESS: For legal representation,
- 16 that's correct.
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q And what did you advise them about that?
- 19 A I said I didn't see a need for it at this
- 20 time.
- 21 Q Okay. Flip over to these spiral bound notes
- 22 and I will start with the first page 11-7-06 is the date
- 23 there. And there is a name there, Russ Geboy?
- 24 A Geboy.
- MR. WYATT: Geboy.

```
1 MR. WEBB: What page, what date?
```

- THE WITNESS: The date is 11-7-06. The first
- 3 handwritten.
- 4 MR. NORRIS: G-E-B-O-Y?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.

- 6 BY MR. WYATT:
- 7 Q And Mr. Geboy is a special agent for the
- 8 Homeland Security Department, right?
- 9 A Right.
- 10 Q Who is Jerry Coleman with -- is that Atlanta
- 11 underneath there?
- 12 A Correct. Russ was from Jackson. Jerry is
- 13 from Atlanta. They showed up unannounced, Subpoena
- 14 in hand.

- 15 Q For the -- on the date of 11-7-06?
- 16 A Right.
- 17 Q Okay. While we are on that subject, when did
- 18 you travel to Jackson for the grand jury testimony that
- 19 you talked about earlier?
- 20 A August the 1st, '06.
- 21 Q When was the last time --
- 22 A I mean '07, excuse me.
- 23 Q Excuse me. Sorry. When was last time you saw
- 24 Mr. Kelly, Jack Kelly?
- 25 A That day, August the 1st.

- 1 Q August the 1st. And under what circumstances,
- 2 did you run into Mr. Kelly?
- 3 A We were -- we, meaning Jack Kelly, Bob
- 4 Kochan, and myself were in the same holding room.
- 5 Q On August 1st, 2007?
- 6 A Right.
- 7 Q At the U.S. Courthouse in Jackson?
- 8 A Right.
- 9 Q Before you went in front of the grand jury, did
- 10 you have any conversations with Mr. Kelly or Mr. Kochan
- 11 about Forensic and the activities involved?
- 12 A No.

Ex F 13 Q And I take it that before that time you had not 14 seen those two individuals since back at the time that 15 you were actively working on the Coast? 16 That was my first time to meet Bob Kochan. 17 Q So the answer would be yes, right? And I have not seen Jack Kelly since I 18 19 moved in February of '06 from the Coast. 20 I see. Q 21 Jack was my next door neighbor. Α 22 I see. I believe you testified earlier, but I want to make sure the record is clear on this. To your 23 24 knowledge, have you ever been accused of any wrongdoing 25 in connection with your activities with Forensic? 151 1 Α No. 2 MR. WEBB: Object to the form. 3 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form. 4 MS. PLATT: Same objection. BY MR. WYATT: 5 6 And to your knowledge who are the target 7 figures of the investigation? 8 MR. WEBB: Objection to form. 9 MR. NORRIS: Object to form. 10 MS. PLATT: Object to the form. MR. WEBB: Lack of predicate. 11 12 THE WITNESS: For which investigation? 13 BY MR. WYATT:

The grand jury investigation for which you were 14 Q

15 summoned to testify on August 1, 2007.

MR. WEBB: The same objections. 16

17 MR. NORRIS: Ditto.

18 MS. PLATT: Same.

19 THE WITNESS: You guys help me out here. I 20 have been instructed and you had started this 21 meeting with the instruction of not discussing a 22 criminal case and now we are discussing it. 23 BY MR. WYATT: 24 You cannot talk about your grand jury Q 25 testimony, okay. And I am not going to ask you about it.

25

152

And if you start to tell about it, I will stop you. 1 2 I thought you just did ask me about it. 3 Q No. I'm not asking about your grand jury testimony. I'm not --4 5 MR. WEBB: If I may, I don't presume to give 6 you any advice on it, Mr. Ford, I can't. I have a 7 different client. Obviously as do -- I think 8 these other lawyers down here. If you have a 9 concern, a question about that, the only thing I 10 can tell you in the interest of protecting your own rights is you may, if you choose to do so, 11 consult your own attorney. That's all I can tell 12 13 you. 14 MR. WYATT: Yeah. Mr. Ford --15 THE WITNESS: Isn't it a matter of public 16 record what the grand jury investigation is about? 17 MR. NORRIS: As Dan explained, we are not in 18 a position --19 THE WITNESS: You know public record. You 20 know what's public. You live in Jackson, don't 21 you? 22 MR. NORRIS: We are not in a position to 23 provide you with legal advice. 24 THE WITNESS: I didn't ask you for your advice. I asked you a question.

- public record, what's in the newspapers, what's on
- 6 the radio, what's on TV. I don't know.
- 7 MR. WYATT: We will let it go, okay. I
- 8 think -- we don't need to cover that.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q Okay. On this date your notes indicate and I
- 11 have -- that this individual, was with the insurance
- 12 fraud task force, right? That's your writing there,
- 13 right?
- 14 A Right.
- 15 Q And DHS and FBI, right?
- 16 A Right.
- 17 Q And the Department of -- DHS, Department of
- 18 Homeland Security?
- 19 A Correct.
- 20 Q Okay. And all that writing on here, Mr. Ford,
- 21 is your writing, right, except for the card?
- 22 A Correct.
- 23 Q All right. That's all I need to cover on that.
- 24 The next page you have already told
- 25 us that you met with Mr. Scialdone, is that how you

- 1 pronounce it?
- 2 A Scialdone.
- 3 Q Scialdone, sorry. On the Luffy case. And that
- 4 says what -- I witnessed Mark Ashley, next door neighbor,

- 5 states and observed, wind blowing houses and debris into
- 6 Luffy house. Did I read that right?
- 7 A Correct.
- 8 Q What is the -- so Mr. Canada, the next entry
- 9 here is about Mr. Canada. And did he ever inform you
- 10 whether or not he was recording the teleconference call
- 11 that he made to you and gave you this conference call
- 12 number and this passcode?
- 13 A I don't believe he did.
- 14 Q Where were you physically present when that
- 15 call was the made?
- 16 A In my office conference room.
- 17 Q And what city and state?
- 18 A Norcross, Georgia.
- 19 Q Where was he physically present as far as you
- 20 know when he made that call to you?
- 21 A I believe he was in his office in New
- 22 Orleans.

- 23 Q Did he ever identify to you that there were
- 24 other people present within earshot of this telephone
- 25 conference call other than himself and you?

- 1 MS. PLATT: And I want an objection. It
- 2 sounds to me as though you are assuming that it
- 3 was recorded or that there were other people
- 4 there.
- 5 But you can answer.
- 6 MR. WYATT: And I object to your speaking
- objection. And, Counsel, I ask you to comply with
- 8 Rule 30.
- 9 You can answer, Mr. Ford.
- 10 THE WITNESS: No, I do not believe -- he did
- 11 not say he was recording. I have no reason to

- 12 believe that he was. I heard no one else in the
- 13 room.
- 14 BY MR. WYATT:
- 15 Q Okay. My question just to be clear on the
- 16 record because we have to read these things back in
- 17 court. Did he ever identify to you during the
- 18 conversation whether there was any other person within
- 19 earshot of the telephone conference call that you were
- 20 participating in?
- 21 A No.

- 22 Q Okay. And then Mr. Canada, I take it when you
- 23 say the deposition will cover cases that statement by
- 24 State Farm, FAEC, Renfroe or Scruggs Group, is that
- 25 something that Mr. Canada tell you?

- 1 A I asked him what it would cover. It was
- 2 obvious the McIntosh case was specific. But he
- 3 said, you know, it could cover information in cases
- 4 presented by State Farm -- excuse me, cases -- what
- 5 did I say 'desired'?
- 6 Q It says cases -- I can't determine that.
- 7 A Okay. The deposition will cover any cases
- 8 desired by State Farm, Forensic, Renfroe, or Scruggs
- 9 Group.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A I guess he meant whatever cases you wanted
- 12 to bring up.
- 13 Q I understand. Let me ask you this question:
- 14 At what point during your conference call or your call
- 15 with Ms. Platt, how early did anyone tell you that you
- 16 were offered an attorney by Forensic if you wanted one?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 18 BY MR. WYATT:

```
EX F

19 Q Was that at the beginning of your telephone
20 conference calls with them or was it toward the end?
```

21 MR. WEBB: Same objection.

MS. PLATT: Same.

23 THE WITNESS: I believe Kathryn referred to

that in our first conference call -- in our first

25 phone call.

157

1 BY MR. WYATT:

- 2 Q Okay. So that would precede these notes we are
- 3 reading here?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Okay. And then the part about questions will
- 6 focus on late September '05 to mid October '05. Do you
- 7 see those notes at the bottom there?
- 8 A Right.
- 9 Q Who told you all of these things that the
- 10 questions would focus on the Mullins case and told you
- 11 that had been settled?
- MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- MS. PLATT: Same.
- 14 THE WITNESS: The questions will focus on the
- 15 late '05 to mid October '05. Larry said that. He
- 16 made some reference to my participation in the
- 17 Mullins case. And I said, no, that's not correct.
- 18 And he said, oh, yes, you are right, that was
- 19 so-and-so and so-and-so. And he said that that
- case had been settled. And I said, oh, really?
- 21 When? And he said February of '07. And I said,
- 22 well, I didn't realize that.
- 23 BY MR. WYATT:
- 24 Q And what prompted Mr. Canada to start talking
- 25 to you about the Mullins case?

```
1 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
```

- THE WITNESS: I have no idea.
- 3 MS. PLATT: Same.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:
- 5 Q He brought that up without your urging, right?
- 6 He launched into that on his own?
- 7 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 8 THE WITNESS: He thought I was involved in
- 9 that case. He thought erroneously that I was
- 10 involved in that case. So that's why he brought
- 11 it up.
- 12 BY MR. WYATT:
- 13 Q I see. Before he told you it had settled --
- 14 A I asked him when it settled. When he said
- 15 you were involved I said, no, I was not involved in
- 16 it.
- 17 Q I see. And then these other subjects here.
- 18 The Lekie King call. My reports. Said Lekie King will
- 19 e-mail my McIntosh report to me.
- 20 A Yes. And Kathryn did that.
- 21 Q They offered that on their own. You didn't ask
- 22 for that, did you?
- 23 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I didn't have a copy of that
- and they said they would send me one and they did.

- 1 BY MR. WYATT:
- 2 Q But was it brought up initially, the McIntosh
- 3 report itself?
- 4 A I told them I didn't have any -- I didn't

- 5 have a copy of those reports. And so they said they
- 6 would send me a copy of my report.
- 7 Q Okay. I take it that you are making a list of
- 8 the subject matter they are identifying to you that they
- 9 think are going to be in this deposition, right?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Objection to form.
- 11 THE WITNESS: In response to my question. I
- 12 asked him, you know, what is going to be
- 13 discussed?
- 14 BY MR. WYATT:
- 15 Q Right. And then what else did they send you
- 16 besides your reports?
- 17 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 18 THE WITNESS: The Notice to appear here.
- 19 BY MR. WYATT:

- 20 Q I'm sorry?
- 21 A The Notice to appear here.
- 22 Q It says reports, plural. What else did you get
- 23 from Ms. Platt and Mr. Canada during this telephone
- 24 conversation and thereafter? Did they send you other
- 25 things besides the McIntosh report?

- 1 A (Witness shakes head negatively.)
- 2 Q You will have to answer verbally.
- 3 A No, they did not.
- 4 Q Okay. This wording 'my understanding of the
- 5 Kochan-King conversations'. Is that a subject matter
- 6 that they brought up and talked with you about?
- 7 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 8 THE WITNESS: We did not discuss it. They
- 9 just brought it up to say that's a topic that may
- 10 be discussed.
- 11 BY MR. WYATT:

- 12 Q would -- these notes right here, who is talking 13 in -- as far as these notes are concerned? Is this 14 Ms. Platt over here or --15 Α No. Who is it? It is you and Mr. Canada? 16 Q 17 That's the heading of this so. Α 18 Q Okay. Let me make sure I understand. The 19 first conversation came from Ms. Platt, right? 20 Telephone calls. Α 21 Q Right. And then came this longer conference 22 call with Mr. Canada? 23 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form. 24 THE WITNESS: Right. 25 161 1 BY MR. WYATT: Q Okay, your e-mails. What e-mails -- who 2 brought that up? Did they bring it up or did you bring 3 4 it up? 5 MS. PLATT: Object to the form. 6 THE WITNESS: I think I made that note to 7 myself to -- this is the material I was going to 8 review to prepare for today. 9 BY MR. WYATT: Okay. Did Mr. Kochan call you before this 10 Q 11 deposition, too?
- 15 A Yes.

Α

Q

Williams is?

12

13

14

16 Q Did she call you?

No.

- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did Mr. Forbes call you?

Did anybody else -- do you know who Nellie

- 19 A No.
- 20 Q Did Mr. Sammis call you?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q Did Mr. Down call you?
- 23 A No.

- Q And then it goes on in my report high watermark
- 25 noted, but no water damage stated in conclusions. Now,

- 1 you don't have the report that you are talking about
- 2 right here, right? Is that correct? Because they are
- 3 going to send it to you.
- 4 MR. NORRIS: Object to form.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I think we have already
- 6 discussed that. That's what's mentioned earlier,
- 7 they will send me a copy of my report. That's my
- 8 report we were referring to.
- 9 BY MR. WYATT:
- 10 Q So in other words, this statement 'in my report
- 11 high watermark noted', you didn't have the report in
- 12 front of you when you wrote this down?
- 13 THE WITNESS: Correct. Those are Larry's
- words.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q I see. He brought that up?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q And then over on the next page. Does that have
- 19 anything to do -- the next page, Mr. Ford, does that have
- 20 anything to do with this tellecall -- conference call
- 21 with Mr. Canada?
- 22 A Which page are you talking about?
- 23 Q It starts with 8/1/07 US Attorney-Grand
- 24 Jury-Jackson.
- 25 A No. That page precedes the one we just

discussed.

2

Q Okay.

| 3  | A I need the number in my book, I guess.                 |
|----|--|
| 4  | Q Did Mr. Scialdone tell you whether or not State        |
| 5  | Farm had paid his clients' claim when he came to talk to |
| 6  | you about the Luffy matter?                              |
| 7  | A I do not recall that.                                  |
| 8  | Q And the statement at the bottom: Three to four         |
| 9  | feet of storm surge does not destroy a house. Whose      |
| 10 | statement is that?                                       |
| 11 | (Telephone interruption.)                                |
| 12 | THE WITNESS: That's mine.                                |
| 13 | BY MR. WYATT:  |
| 14 | Q And then the statement 'in this case the house         |
| 15 | was most probably destroyed by a combination of storm    |
| 16 | surge, driven debris, storm surge and wind.              |
| 17 | Is that your statement?                                  |
| 18 | (Telephone interruption.)                                |
| 19 | THE COURT REPORTER: That may be mine. Do                 |
| 20 | you want me to check?                                    |
| 21 | MR. WYATT: Yes. Let's go off the record.                 |
| 22 | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are off the record.                 |
| 23 | (Video off.)   |
| 24 | (Pause in proceedings.)                                  |
| 25 | (Video on.)  |
|    |  |
|    | 164  |
|    | 101  |

BY MR. WYATT:

2

1

3 Okay. We were looking at the bottom of the Q

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on.

- 4 page that says 'three to four feet of storm surge does
- 5 not destroy a house'. The rest of that statement, 'in
- 6 this case the house was most probably destroyed by a
- 7 combination of storm surge, driven debris, storm surge
- 8 and wind'. Is your statement?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay. Did Mr. Scialdone provide you with a
- 11 written inspection report when you were talking with him?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q But he never indicated to you whether or not
- 14 State Farm had paid his client's claim?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q I'm going to try to go through the rest of
- 17 these, Mr. Ford. I'm sort of going from back-to-front
- 18 here. Look at -- if you will flip with me, we are going
- 19 to find an e-mail that's October 10, 2005, at 8:32 from
- 20 Mr. Kochan.
- 21 MR. NORRIS: Is that about half way through?
- 22 MR. WYATT: I'm going from back-to-front.
- 23 And so it is about five pages from the back.
- 24 Yeah. I'm guessing five.
- THE WITNESS: October 10?

165

- 1 (Continued from Volume I)
- 2 BY MR. WYATT:

- 3 Q October 10, 2005 is the top e-mail.
- 4 A From Kochan to Randy Down?
- 5 Q Correct.
- 6 A Okay, yes.
- 7 Q And to jbrianford@yahoo.com, right?
- 8 A Oh, the Atta Boy letter. Okay. Yeah.
- 9 Q And what is the Atta Boy letter?
- 10 A Wendy, an administrative assistant in the

- 11 home office received a call from a State Farm
- 12 adjustor who had gotten a report. Called and said
- 13 he wanted to let somebody know how pleased he was
- 14 with it. He said the presentation was great, the
- 15 photos, et cetera. He just wanted to let somebody
- 16 know that its just what he needed and Atta Boy.
- 17 And so she sent that to Randy Down;
- 18 Nellie Williams; Adam Sammis; Bob Kochan; and my
- 19 personal e-mail.
- 20 Q And what report was that?
- 21 A I have no idea.
- 22 Q This is just seven days prior to the Lekie King
- 23 telephone call, right?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Okay. The next document, thumbing toward the

166

- 1 front again, is a report of a Rhonda Burns. Do you see
- 2 that?

- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Okay. Where did you get this particular
- 5 document?
- 6 A It is one that was given to me to review
- 7 written by Mannie Mannon. But I do not have the
- 8 original -- I mean, the final signed copy.
- 9 Q And you -- but this would have been something
- 10 that you reviewed on your laptop as peer reviewer for
- 11 Mr. Mannon, right?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And then where did this copy of this come from?
- 14 A It must be the copy that was given to me
- 15 to review. It is printed and given to me to review.
- 16 Q And who gave it to you to review?
- 17 A It would have been from Adams Sammis.

```
You mean originally, right?
18
          Q
19
          Α
               Correct.
20
               Well, did it end up -- I understood you turned
    the laptop back in. So how did you end up with this copy
21
22
    of this report?
23
               I don't know if it was emailed to me on my
24
    personal e-mail and then I printed it for review or
    whether it was given to me by hard copy.
25
                                                             167
               Okay. Have you ever seen one of these type of
1
     reports with the big word 'draft' written diagonally
 2
```

3 across the front of the page? 4 MR. WEBB: Object to the form. 5 THE WITNESS: Yes, I have seen that used 6 before. 7 BY MR. WYATT: 8 Q Is that called a watermark? 9 MR. WEBB: Object to the form. MR. NORRIS: Same objection. 10 THE WITNESS: It is not what I call a 11 watermark. A watermark to me is embedded into the 12 13 paper. That's just a stamp. You could have prestamped or preprinted draft on a paper before 14 15 you print it. But I have never had that luxury 16 before. 17 BY MR. WYATT: 18 Your reports didn't have that big word 'draft' 19 written across it? 20 Α No. No.

really know the origin of how you got this document or

24 tell us if you do.

21

22

The next document is the assignment sheet for

Rhonda Burns. I take it that the same is true, you don't

25 A That's the same one we just discussed.

1 Q This is the assignment sheet for Rhonda Burns.

- 2 A That comes with the package, right.
- Q Okay. Okay. Next document is a J.A. Willis
- 4 assignment sheet.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Do you have any knowledge about how you ended
- 7 up with a copy of that assignment sheet?
- 8 A This is one that Mannie Mannon did the
- 9 inspection on. Mannie was not comfortable with the
- 10 entire process and wanted a second opinion. And I
- 11 was given this -- this was emailed to me at home to
- 12 go out the next morning because I lived in that
- 13 direction to go and do the follow-up inspection on
- 14 that.
- 15 Q Which is a good question to ask: In addition
- 16 to your doing inspections as the designated principal
- 17 engineer of Forensic during your employment, did you have
- 18 another role with employment? Excuse me, with Forensic
- 19 besides that?
- 20 A Prepare reports; review reports; principal
- 21 in charge. That's it.
- 22 Q Okay. But the reviewing role you were acting
- 23 as a peer reviewer, is that correct?
- 24 A Yes.

25 Q So in addition to doing your own work you were

169

- 1 also peer reviewing the work of other people?
- 2 A Yeah. Like the report we just discussed.
- 3 I was the peer reviewer in that report. In this

- 4 case, though, he was uncomfortable with his findings
- 5 and wanted a second opinion. That was not a peer
- 6 review.
- 7 Q He just wanted another person to take a look?
- 8 A Right.
- 9 Q Okay. And then the next document is an Adam
- 10 Sammis e-mail to you. It says, Pascagoula Inspection,
- 11 October 4, 2005. Do you see that one? This is
- 12 Mr. Willis again, right?
- 13 A This is a cover letter over the one -- the
- 14 sheet we just looked at. We are looking at this
- 15 backwards.
- 16 Q He did ask why a second engineer is being sent
- 17 out. Do you see the second part of this e-mail.
- 18 A Mr. Willis asked that, yes.
- 19 Q Uh-huh. And then Mr. Sammis says he was going
- 20 to verify -- he was going to explain that you were going
- 21 to verify Mr. Mannon's results, right?
- 22 A Right.

- 23 Q Did you ever try -- seek to inspect a property
- 24 under circumstances where the owner didn't know you were
- 25 going to come inspect it?

- 1 MR. WEBB: Objection. Asked and answered.
- MS. PLATT: Join.
- 3 THE WITNESS: There were homeowners we could
- 4 not get in touch with. We had assignments to do.
- If we couldn't get in touch with them, we went to
- 6 the site and performed the inspection.
- 7 MR. WYATT: And that's just an instance where
- 8 there was a lack of communication?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Yeah. The phone numbers
- 10 recorded with the insurance carriers were

- 11 destroyed. Getting in touch with these people was 12 most difficult. That was a total disaster. There 13 was nothing available. There were no streets 14 signs. No road signs. No stop signs. No houses. 15 No phones. Communication was chaos. Getting in touch with each homeowner is very difficult. 16 17 BY MR. WYATT: 18 Okay. What I'm really asking about is: There Q 19 were no instances you know of where you ever tried to 20 inspect the property without the person's knowledge? 21 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form. 22 BY MR. WYATT: 23 Is that correct? Q 24 MR. WEBB: Same objection. Asked and

1 MS. PLATT: Join.

answered.

THE WITNESS: It was our practice to contact

- 3 the homeowner if at all possible.
- 4 BY MR. WYATT:
- 5 Q Good. The next document is -- appears to be a
- 6 report that has a lot of Xs in it. April 4, 2003. It is
- 7 a mold inspection. Is that right?
- 8 A Yeah. This is a sample detail report that
- 9 Forensic provided as an example of the type of
- 10 reports they had prepared in the past. I think
- 11 there are two or three of those in this handout
- 12 here.
- 13 Q Who sent this document to you?
- 14 A Adam.
- 15 Q And do you show what date you got the document?
- 16 A Adam sent me the e-mail entitled 'samples'
- 17 on October the 4th, 2005.

- 18 Q And where did Adam get it from?
- 19 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 20 BY MR. WYATT:
- 21 Q If you can tell from your file.
- MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 23 THE WITNESS: In part it is obvious from
- Nellie Williams. The other just has an e-mail
- 25 address of Forensic. I did not -- I do not know

- 1 who that would be.
- 2 BY MR. WYATT:
- 3 Q Would this be the first instance of your
- 4 receiving any kind of report formats to use from
- 5 Forensic? Or is there something that precedes this in
- 6 time?
- 7 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 8 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Other than seeing actual
- reports in the field office, yes, this would have
- been the first guidance I would have received on
- 12 report format. Which is fairly standard for
- 13 everything I have seen.
- 14 BY MR. WYATT:
- 15 Q Okay. But seeing reports in the field -- you
- 16 are talking about the RV, is that correct?
- 17 A Field office, yes.
- 18 Q Okay. Well, the first reports generated there,
- 19 would those have not been generated by you and
- 20 Mr. Mannon?
- 21 A Mr. Mannon was there way before me. Bob
- 22 Kochan came in there and prepared reports. Randy
- 23 Down had been there prior to me to the best of my
- 24 knowledge. There was someone who preceded me there,

25 yes, that did inspections and wrote reports.

173

- 1 Q At least those three people?
- 2 A I know Bob had been and I thought Randy
- 3 had been. But I'm not -- I'm not positive.
- 4 Q But you never met Mr. Kochan --
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q At that time?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Never saw him?
- 9 A Never met Randy, ever.
- 10 Q The next thing I see in the file is a
- 11 Nationwide Insurance report on a swimming pool
- 12 inspection.
- 13 A It is another example.
- 14 Q Okay. That came to you again from Mr. Sammis?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q On the same day?
- 17 A Yes. And to Adam from Nellie Williams.
- 18 Q Okay. Mr. Ford, during this period of time, in
- 19 the early period from your inception of employment up
- 20 until October 17th, 2005, where were you getting the
- 21 weather information that was being put into Forensic's
- 22 reports?

- 23 A Field observation. What you personally
- 24 had learned from the storm. My -- from my knowledge
- 25 and study of hurricanes and knowing what categories

- 1 bring what. At that point that was all we had. At
- 2 some point, and I don't remember the date exactly,

- 3 there was a reference to using information in
- 4 yesterday's paper or today's newspaper.
- 5 There was an e-mail from Forensic
- 6 to -- from Forensic, meaning someone in the home
- 7 office. And I think -- I want to say it was from
- 8 Nellie to the engineers with a list of web sites
- 9 where information could be researched. That's the
- 10 extent of information we had at that time.
- 11 Q Did you ever see whether Mr. Sammis put text
- 12 into engineering reports that were being displayed on his
- 13 laptop computer in the RV?
- 14 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 16 THE WITNESS: You are going to have to be
- 17 more specific. Every report was displayed on his
- 18 computer with text prepared by myself or Mannie or
- 19 anybody. That's not your -- you are going to have
- to ask your question again.
- 21 BY MR. WYATT:

- 22 Q Did you ever see Mr. Sammis put text into those
- 23 reports that were displayed on his computer that you or
- 24 Mr. Mannon or someone else had prepared?
- MS. PLATT: Object to the form.

- 1 THE WITNESS: I don't recall ever seeing him
- 2 do that. If he had put a grammar correction, any
- 3 boilerplate type information in there, that
- 4 wouldn't have been a big deal. It is reviewed
- 5 before it is finalized and signed off.
- 6 BY MR. WYATT:
- 7 Q What about weather information?
- 8 A I don't recall him putting weather
- 9 information in there.

Fx F

- 10 Q Okay. Did you ever at any time learn whether
- 11 or not State Farm was purchasing select weather
- 12 information for the inclusion of the engineering report?
- 13 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 14 THE WITNESS: I never saw it. I don't know
- 15 what their intentions were.
- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q Would you look at the e-mail that's October 3rd
- 18 from Forensic to you, Hi, Brian, my name is Nellie.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q At that time I take it that Ms. Williams was
- 21 sending you this from Reno, Nevada. Is that what your
- 22 understanding was?
- 23 A Yes.
- Q Did you e-mail her back? Was there a reply to
- 25 this e-mail?

- 1 A I'm sure that I replied to her on benefits
- 2 questions and issues, insurance and so forth. And I
- 3 probably have those. I haven't viewed that probably
- 4 since I wrote it.
- 5 Q You would have communicated with her about your
- 6 e-mail via the Yahoo address?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Okay. Did Ms. Williams send you other e-mails
- 9 to your Yahoo address?
- 10 A Very rarely.
- 11 Q But you do believe that occurred?
- 12 A The weather one I mentioned already.
- Q Uh-huh.
- 14 A This one. I can't recall another
- 15 specific.
- 16 Q Okay. Do you still have that computer, the one

- 17 that those e-mails came in on?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q You don't?
- 20 A I did. I have -- not the hard drive. I
- 21 have my -- not the hard drive. I have my inbox and
- 22 outbox of those e-mails.
- 23 Q So you have them saved on some computer today.
- 24 Is that right?
- 25 A Well, their e-mails would be in Yahoo's

1 server.

- 2 Q Okay, can you access them?
- 3 A If they weren't deleted, yes. If I didn't
- 4 delete one.
- 5 Q To your knowledge, have you deleted any?
- 6 A No. At the point when I received one, if
- 7 it was trivial I might have deleted it. But I have
- 8 not gone back and purged my files, no.
- 9 Q I see. Do you know whether any of those
- 10 e-mails have been exported to any other drive device or
- 11 external memory device or anything for saving purposes?
- 12 A My e-mails?
- 13 Q Yes.
- 14 A No. They have been printed and given
- 15 to -- the Subpoena from Homeland Security.
- 16 Q I see. And were those e-mails provided to
- 17 Ms. Platt or Mr. Canada?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Did either of them ask you about those e-mails
- 20 in any of the conversations?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q Do you have any reason to believe that the
- 23 other participants in those e-mails are unaware of the

- 24 correspondence y'all had --
- 25 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.

179

| 1  | MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.                           |
|----|---|
| 2  | BY MR. WYATT:   |
| 3  | Q For example, if Ms. Williams had emailed you,           |
| 4  | do you have any reason to believe that she is unaware she |
| 5  | had e-mailed you at some particular point in time?        |
| 6  | MS. PLATT: Object to the form.                            |
| 7  | MR. NORRIS: Objection.                                    |
| 8  | THE WITNESS: That's a really abstract                     |
| 9  | question. I haven't I never had any                       |
| 10 | conversations with her. When I left Forensic, I           |
| 11 | had zero communications with Forensic with the            |
| 12 | exception time out.                                       |
| 13 | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Excuse me.                              |
| 14 | (Video off)   |
| 15 | (Still on written record.)                                |
| 16 | THE WITNESS: Let me get some water.                       |
| 17 | MR. WEBB: While we are off the video but                  |
| 18 | still on the record with reference to Exhibit             |
| 19 | 10, there are documents in there that included            |
| 20 | what I would interpret to be under those rules of         |
| 21 | personal and private information for third                |
| 22 | parties. Particularly, the people whose identity          |
| 23 | and known addresses and such are identified. And          |

Ш

24

25

1 those. And to the extent it may be necessary,

2 related to those particular documents, I think we

I would think that that would be subject to the

Court's rules on the Protective Order protecting

| 3  | need to have those things either under seal by     |
|----|--|
| 4  | agreement or taken up with the Court until we get  |
| 5  | them   |
| 6  | MR. WYATT: Can you enlighten us on what            |
| 7  | example that you are referring to so I can have    |
| 8  | something to kind of                               |
| 9  | MR. WEBB: Yes. Well, one of them is the            |
| 10 | September 30th letter. This is a Nationwide        |
| 11 | claim. It identifies a person. It gives an         |
| 12 | address. Policies                                  |
| 13 | MR. NORRIS: Policies and claim numbers.            |
| 14 | MR. WEBB: Policies and claim numbers. There        |
| 15 | are there is another one for Nationwide dated      |
| 16 | June 30th that gives the same thing. There are     |
| 17 | two earlier ones that are non McIntosh claims of a |
| 18 | job assignment sheet on the what was identified    |
| 19 | as the Willis claim. The job assignment sheet and  |
| 20 | the Mr. Mannon's I believe it is                   |
| 21 | Mr. Mannon's report maybe I'm wrong about that.    |
| 22 | But it is a report that's attached to it           |
| 23 | containing the same kind of information. Those     |
| 24 | documents.   |

25 MR. WYATT: Okay. We personally disagree as

attorneys. Mr. Webb is a very able counsel and he has made an objection and I have a different position. I don't agree, but it can be something taken up with the Court.

MR. WEBB: Could we agree that we won't distribute these outside of the context of this deposition until we get this issue solved with the Court? Otherwise, we will have to try to get the judge on the phone today. And there is really no

| 10 | reason for us to have to do that if we could just  |
|----|--|
| 11 | agree to put them under seal or hold them          |
| 12 | confidential until that time.                      |
| 13 | MR. WYATT: I will tell you what I will do          |
| 14 | is why don't we do this. I will agree to hold      |
| 15 | them until you make a motion, okay, formally and   |
| 16 | state a legal argument supporting your motion      |
| 17 | which I know you will do.                          |
| 18 | MR. WEBB: Okay.                                    |
| 19 | MR. WYATT: And then that way it will               |
| 20 | trigger, you know, a formality, a mechanism, that  |
| 21 | will keep us all functioning, you know, in place.  |
| 22 | MR. WEBB: I understand.                            |
| 23 | (Mr. Norris and Mr. Webb confer.)                  |
| 24 | content.)  |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: Will y'all summarize and              |
|    |  |
|    | 187  |
|    |  |
| 1  | translate when you get through?                    |
| 2  | MR. WYATT: Sure.                                   |
| 3  | THE COURT REPORTER: Are you on the video           |
| 4  | record?  |
| 5  | MR. WYATT: Yeah, we need the video.                |
| 6  | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Okay.                            |
| 7  | MS. McALISTER: Let's get this on the record.       |
| 8  | MR. WYATT: Let's stay with the video all of        |
| 9  | the time that we can.                              |
| 10 | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Okay. We are back on the         |
| 11 | video.   |
| 12 | (Video on.)  |
| 13 | MR. WEBB: I believe pursuant to the                |
| 14 | Protective Order that's already in place in the    |
| 15 | case, at least as to the State Farm documents that |
| 16 | are in here, State Farm's counsel will have a      |

- 17 right to designate the portions of the record as 18 well as the documents as confidential. 19 And to the extent that it is necessary 20 that I do so, I'm doing that in the record at 21 this point. 22 MR. WYATT: I understand. 23 MR. WEBB: Okay. 24 MR. WYATT: Okay. 25 MR. WEBB: Nationwide has no lawyer, here I 182 1 take it. 2 MS. PLATT: No. 3 MR. WYATT: Not that I know of. 4 Can we go back a little bit to where we 5 were before we started that. So I can kind of 6 figure out -- there was a question on the table 7 but I must have lost the --8 MR. NORRIS: I think there was an objection. 9 BY MR. WYATT: 10 Okay. That's okay. I think I have got it. Do 11 you need a minute to get back to where you were? Okay. 12 Let's pick back up. Your e-mails that we discussed just 13 a minute ago. And I know what it was, I asked you a very 14 abstract question. Let me rephrase that and ask it 15 another way: In your discussions with Ms. Platt and 16 Mr. Canada, did they ask you for copies of or even 17 acknowledge that you had copies of e-mails as you just 18 described a few minutes ago, that were in the -- that 19 were sent in the Yahoo website? 20 MR. WEBB: Objection to form. 21 THE WITNESS: No, they did not.
- 22 BY MR. WYATT:

- 24 is this revised offer of employment dated September 21,
- 25 '07. Is that a document that Forensic has a copy of as

- 1 well as you? Do you know?
- 2 A This is an e-mail from Forensic to me.
- 3 Q So as far as you know this document was
- 4 generated originally with Forensic?
- 5 A Yes. Because of the letterhead. They
- 6 e-mailed it to me.

- 7 Q And it was --
- 8 MR. WEBB: For the record, we are talking
- 9 about the first three pages of Exhibit 10?
- 10 MR. WYATT: Correct.
- MR. WEBB: Good.
- 12 BY MR. WYATT:
- 13 Q And this document was prepared by Forensic, is
- 14 that correct?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And do you see the first paragraph that uses
- 17 the words 'principal engineer in charge'?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Does that relate back to what we talked about
- 20 earlier today that you were hired to be the person who
- 21 would make Forensic's operations legally operational in
- 22 Mississippi?
- 23 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- MR. NORRIS: Join.
- 25 THE WITNESS: It would satisfy the

1 Certificate of Authority requirements.

- 2 BY MR. WYATT:
- 3 Q For the Board of Engineering of the State of
- 4 Mississippi?
- 5 A Correct.
- 6 Q And you would -- this was to be a salaried
- 7 position?
- 8 A Correct.
- 9 Q Was it part of your contract that you were to
- 10 professionally and accurately determine the specific
- 11 causation of losses?
- MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 13 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 14 BY MR. WYATT:
- 15 Q Those words are Mr. Kochan's words?
- MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 17 BY MR. WYATT:
- 18 Q If you know.
- 19 A I don't know who prepared the letter, but
- 20 Bob Kochan signed the letter. I think Randy Down
- 21 probably had a lot to do with the input of this.
- 22 Q Okay. And the next paragraph again is what we
- 23 just discussed. That if you accepted that position, you
- 24 were to be designated as the principal engineer in
- 25 charge, right?

- 1 A Right.
- 2 Q And it provided that you were to report to
- 3 Randy Down as vice president. Did that happen? Did that
- 4 actually occur? Did you actually report to Randy Down
- 5 as --

- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q You did?
- 8 A Yes.

- 9 Q How would you report to him, in what way?
- 10 A Organizationally? Organizational
- 11 structure-wise, the position reported to Randy.
- 12 Q I mean, physically what -- did you use Yahoo
- 13 e-mail to report to Mr. Down?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q How did you physically carry out the act of
- 16 reporting to Mr. Down?
- 17 A Conference calls we had. I never had
- 18 any -- I might have had one or two one-on-one
- 19 conversations with Randy, but there was no daily
- 20 report, written report, weekly summary report. Adam
- 21 did the numbers as far as through-put. I did not do
- 22 that.
- 23 Q I see. Did you have anything to do with the
- 24 preparation of the time and expense sheets?
- 25 A No. Except my own.

- 1 Q What about the invoicing?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q And what about case file expense, that
- 4 document?
- 5 A Huh-uh.
- 6 Q And who did that?
- 7 A I don't know.
- 8 Q Did you ever see how those were prepared?
- 9 A No, I did not.
- 10 Q Okay. Did Mr. Kochan ever discuss with you any
- 11 of the financial circumstances involving the recreational
- 12 vehicle?
- 13 A No.
- 14 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- MR. WEBB: Join in that objection.

- 16 BY MR. WYATT:
- 17 Q Did they provide you with a company-paid cell
- 18 phone?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q All right. The salary range -- he offered you
- 21 a salary of \$400 per day. Is that right?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And is that what it ultimately was or did this
- 24 change?

25 A No. That's what it ultimately was. Now,

- 1 the first offer was significantly less. And at the
- 2 same time I was being offered a job with Forensic
- 3 and others for \$70 an hour for 60 hours a week.
- 4 Q Wait. You said with Forensic and others.
- 5 A Through a contract. To come on with them
- 6 as a contractor for higher pay and more hours.
- 7 Q I see.
- 8 A So they were offering me considerably less
- 9 than the 400. And I had a lengthy conversation and
- 10 I said listen, guys, I said, on one hand I can get
- 11 this. On the other hand I can get this. And which
- 12 would you do? And so they finally raised that up to
- 13 400. And it still was a pretty good discrepancy.
- 14 Q I see.
- 15 A But I told them, I understand you have
- 16 internal issues. And I understand why you are doing
- 17 what you are doing.
- 18 Q Did Mr. Koshan tell you on Page 3 that the job
- 19 might last as long as four to eight months?
- 20 A Yes. Really didn't -- as you can see four
- 21 to eight months is a hundred percent spread there.
- 22 And they didn't really know how long it would last.

- 23 Depended on the number of cases and they had no
- 24 control over that.

25 Q Did you ever have any phone calls from

188

- 1 Mr. Kelly wherein he discussed changes that were being
- 2 made to inspection reports for properties you had
- 3 originally prepared?
- 4 A No. You are talking about after I left
- 5 Forensic, right?
- 6 Q Yes, sir.
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Okay. Mr. Ford, these documents that you have
- 9 provided in this Exhibit 10 that are looking at, these
- 10 are only the documents that you have referred to earlier
- 11 in your testimony. Is that correct?
- 12 A That's correct.
- 13 Q And there are other documents that you brought
- 14 with you, but they are not included in this Exhibit 10,
- 15 is that right?
- 16 A That's correct.
- 17 Q Okay. I know you will anyway, but may I ask
- 18 that you please preserve those documents so that in the
- 19 event there is some need for the Court to review them in
- 20 camera, or some counsel to see them, or whatever the case
- 21 may be, that they will be available for that?
- 22 A I plan to preserve them, yes.
- 23 Q Thank you, sir.
- MR. WYATT: Can we go off the record. We are
- going to change a tape and then I'm probably going

189

1 to be about done.

```
2
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of
 3
          videotape number three in the deposition of Brian
 4
          Ford. Going off the record. The time is 3:32.
 5
                         (Off Video.)
 6
                         (Break taken.)
 7
                         (On Video.)
 8
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the beginning
9
          of videotape number four in the deposition of
10
          Brian Ford. Back on the record. The time is
11
          3:39.
12
    BY MR. WYATT:
13
               Mr. Ford, thank you for your patience. I have
14
    just a couple of more questions and then I'm going to
    tender you and the other attorneys will have an
15
16
    opportunity to ask questions if they so desire.
17
                    Did you ever have an opportunity to
18
    train anyone with Forensic during the time you were
19
    employed by them?
20
               MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
21
               MS. PLATT: Join in the objection.
22
               THE WITNESS: The only person that came after
          I did was Jack Kelly. And in the review, the
23
24
          process with Jack -- that's about the extent of
25
          it.
                                                              190
1
    BY MR. WYATT:
 2
          Q
               So Mr. Kelly would be the answer to that
    question?
 3
 4
          Α
               Yes.
 5
               MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
 6
    BY MR. WYATT:
```

8 inspections?

7

And did Mr. Kelly accompany you on any

Ex F 9 Α I can't recall. There could have been, 10 but I don't recall any. 11 Q Okay. When you say we reviewed the process, 12 you are saying 'we', do you mean yourself? Yes. Jack and I would review the process. 13 Α 14 okay. Q 15 Α And with Adam the flow of things. 16 Okay. You knew Mr. Kelly because he had lived 17 next door to you, correct? 18 Α Correct. Based upon your understanding of Mr. Kelly and 19 20 his credentials, did you ever determine whether or not he 21 had any experience in hurricane forensic investigations? 22 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form. 23 MR. WEBB: I object. 24 MS. PLATT: Same. 25 THE WITNESS: No. Not to my knowledge he did 191 1 not have any. 2 MR. WYATT: He did not have any. 3 I'm going to tender Mr. Ford, but I would 4 ask -- there are a lot of devices here in this 5 room today, which have not been displayed on 6 this video camera. But there are three laptop 7 computers that have been in operation

9 telephone with -- I think, Ms. Renfroe, is that
10 right?
11 MR. NORRIS: Uh-huh.

8

MR. WYATT: And if anyone has recorded
anything during this deposition, either remotely
or through laptop computers or any other device,
would they please identify that for the record

throughout this deposition as well as a

```
right now?
16
17
                      No one having spoken, Mr. Ford,
               okay.
18
          thank you so much. I appreciate your patience
19
          and one of the other attorneys will now have a
20
          chance to ask you some questions.
21
               THE WITNESS: Okay.
22
               MR. WEBB: Before we do that, just to make it
23
          logistically better for me.
24
               MR. WYATT: Do you want to move over here?
               MR. WEBB: It would be a lot easier if we
25
                                                              192
1
          could just kind of circle around.
 2
                         (Video off.)
 3
                         (Break taken.)
 4
                         (Video on.)
 5
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The
 6
          time is 3:47.
 7
                         Examination
 8
    BY MR. WEBB:
9
               I guess it is unfair because coming from
    Central Time, I'm still operating an hour ahead. So I
10
11
    know it is a little late in the day. And I hope that
12
    this stack doesn't indicate that we are going to be here
13
    through the entire thing.
14
                    As you know from our meeting earlier
15
    this morning, my name is Dan Webb. I'm a lawyer
16
    from over in Mississippi, up in Tupelo, along with
17
    John Banaham and some other folks, we represent
18
    State Farm in this case. I think you may -- do you
    know John?
19
```

from past associations, correct?

very well.

Α

20

21

22

Okay. I believe you know Mr. Scruggs, too,

- 23 A Not as well. But I know him, know of him.
- Q Know of him?
- 25 A I have met him.

- 1 Q You met him in the context of this case as I
- 2 recall from your testimony, but just diving into this one
- 3 point, at least in May of 2006?
- 4 A Yes.

- 5 Q Okay. Had you ever discussed this case prior
- 6 to May of 2006 with anyone with -- associated with
- 7 Mr. Scruggs? And when I say this case, I'm talking
- 8 specifically about McIntosh.
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Okay. Had you been -- had you been contacted
- in any way by anyone associated with Mr. Scruggs' office
- 12 prior to your meeting with him?
- 13 A Prior to the meeting, yes. In setting up
- 14 the meeting.
- 15 Q Do you recall who that was?
- 16 A Darren Versiga.
- 17 Q Okay. Anyone else? And I'm -- strike that.
- 18 Have you had any communications other
- 19 than that communication with the gentleman you just
- 20 named prior to 2006 in May with the Scruggs Group at
- 21 all? You will have to answer out loud.
- 22 A I'm sorry. No. I don't think I have had
- 23 any conversation with anybody with the Scruggs Group
- 24 prior to that.
- 25 Q And you were discussing --

- 1 A Let me back up.
- 2 Q Okay.
- 3 A I did call their office to provide them
- 4 with some information.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A Back after the storm. I had some
- 7 information I thought was important regarding the
- 8 Corp of Engineers. And I called their office to
- 9 offer that information.
- 10 Q Do you recall if you made it through to their
- 11 office?
- 12 A They took a message and a lady lawyer
- 13 returned the call.
- 14 Q Do you remember who?
- 15 A No. Took the -- asked me -- I told her
- 16 what I was calling about. We asked a couple of
- 17 questions. She thanked me and that was the end of
- 18 it. I never heard back from her.
- 19 Q What was the genesis of your phone call about
- 20 the Corp of Engineers? What was the reason that you
- 21 called?
- 22 A The Corp of Engineers had information that
- 23 predicted these areas would flood. The federal and
- 24 state government did nothing with it. The flood
- 25 zones do not represent what the Corp of Engineers

1 has.

- Q Okay. And what was your thinking in terms of
- 3 passing that along to Mr. Scruggs' firm?
- 4 A It was in response to his public plea for
- 5 information or people interested in Katrina issues.
- 6 And I thought that was a serious Katrina issue.
- 7 Q A serious issue in what respect?

```
Public responsibility for which they
 8
 9
     still -- many other areas of that I'm sure. In New
10
     Orleans would have similar thoughts along those
11
     lines.
12
               And what specifically, if you can recall at
          Q
13
     this point, was your source of that information that you
14
     were passing on?
               At the National Hurricane Conference, the
15
     Corp of Engineers, presented materials. I
16
17
     personally had maps of the information in the late
18
     80s -- I'm sorry in the late 1990s that contained
     this information.
19
20
               And the information again was what that
21
     predicted certain areas would flood? Is that the way I
22
     understood it?
23
               They do computer models of storms along
24
     the Coast hitting at various places through digital
25
     mapping, knowing elevations through satellite
                                                              196
     intelligence, they can predict the maximum envelope
 1
```

2 of water as a result of a Category III, or, IV, or V 3 hitting at multiple places along the Coast. Those maps showed the areas that would flood far 4 5 exceeds --6 (Interruption from hotel personnel.) 7 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Far exceeds flood 8 9 zone requirements. BY MR. WEBB: 10

11 Q Okay. When you say those maps -- information 12 on those maps, when you use the phrase 'far exceeds flood 13 zone requirements' what do you mean in layman's term?

14 A Insurance. Flood zone maps for flood

- 15 insurance. They do not agree with real data that
- 16 the Corps has. They are inconsistent and nobody is
- 17 accepting responsibility for that.
- 18 Q Okay. So the information you had, at least as
- 19 of the late 90s, was that at least some part of the
- 20 federal government had flood information that predicted
- 21 greater flooding than was predicted by the flood zone
- 22 mapping for flood insurance purposes? Is that a fair
- 23 statement?
- 24 A That's a fair statement.
- 25 Q And it was your thought that, perhaps, that

197

- 1 might be something that Mr. Scruggs and lawyers in his
- 2 firm might be able to use to develop a claim on behalf of
- 3 people who had lost money, or lost houses, or lives, or
- 4 what?

- 5 A Yes. Yes. Yes.
- 6 Q To all of those?
- 7 A To correct the situation.
- 8 Q To correct the situation. Has anything been
- 9 done about it yet that you know of?
- 10 A Not to my knowledge.
- 11 Q Okay. Other than that phone call where a lady
- 12 lawyer called you back and you passed on that
- 13 information, I take it from your earlier testimony you
- 14 have had no contact at all with anyone with the Scruggs
- 15 Katrina Group between that time and May of 2006, correct?
- 16 A To the best of my recollection there was
- 17 none.
- 18 Q Okay. With respect to the discussion that you
- 19 had earlier today with Mr. Wyatt about conversations that
- 20 you had, do you remember a telephone call to you at some
- 21 point from Mr. McIntosh?

- 22 A I remember a phone conversation with him.
- 23 Q Okay.

- 24 A But I don't know who called who. I don't
- 25 recall who called who. What I remember out of the

- 1 conversation was his business and he wanted to talk
- 2 to me about the possibility of marketing his
- 3 fiberglass business to the power companies.
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A And I told him I was retired and wasn't
- 6 too interested in that did and --
- 7 Q He would have to call somebody else?
- 8 A Yeah.
- 9 Q Okay. Was he offering to get -- to hire you to
- 10 assist him in some marketing effort as a person who had
- 11 contacts in the industry?
- 12 A Yes. Yes.
- 13 Q Okay. Do you recall when that conversation
- 14 took place? I know you probably can't remember date and
- 15 hour, but do you remember month and year?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Was it this year?
- 18 A No, no. It was -- it was either late '05
- 19 or early '06.
- 20 Q Okay. Do you remember him -- strike that.
- 21 Do you remember having a phone
- 22 conversation with Mr. McIntosh and you know when I
- 23 say Mr. McIntosh, I assume you know that that's
- 24 Chris McIntosh, who is now the Plaintiff in this
- 25 case suing the Defendants in the case, correct?

- 1 A Okay. Correct.
- 2 Q How did you -- what facts do you know that tell
- 3 you now that that's the same person? I'm curious as to
- 4 how you know thinking back about something as early as
- 5 late 2005 -- of '05 that you know that's the same person?
- 6 MR. WYATT: Let me object to the form of that
- 7 question.
- 8 BY MR. WEBB:
- 9 Q That's a good objection. If you understand it
- 10 and you can answer it, please do.
- 11 A I think I know what you are trying to ask.
- 12 When I met him at his property, he -- we talked and
- 13 he knew after our conversation that I had retired
- 14 from the power company.
- 15 Q I see.
- 16 A And then his interest in, you know, hey --
- 17 and when he found out I was from the Birmingham
- 18 area, I had worked on engineering projects, he
- 19 saw -- hey, you might know people that I could do
- 20 business with down the road.
- 21 Q Okay.
- 22 A And the reason is there is a large
- 23 industry movement right now to put -- you probably
- 24 heard it on the news yesterday, 4.6 billion dollar
- 25 settlement. Did you hear that number yesterday?

1 Electric utilities going to pay -- it is going to

- 2 cost them 4.6 billion to clean up their system.
- 3 Q I don't remember a number. That's in Ohio?
- 4 A Yes. To do that they have to put
- 5 scrubbers in at their power plants. And those are
- 6 large fiberglass facilities. And that's the
- 7 business that Mr. McIntosh was in at that time.

- 8 Q Okay.
- 9 A So that's about the extent of it?
- 10 Q So when he called you, you recalled him from
- 11 having met him at his property when you were out there --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q -- looking at the property back in October of
- 14 2005?
- 15 A Right.
- 16 Q Excuse me. And do you remember anything else
- 17 that you discussed with him other than his discussion
- 18 with you about the possibility of you working with him to
- 19 market?
- 20 A During the phone call?
- 21 Q Yes, sir.
- 22 A No. I don't recall anything else about
- 23 that. You know, I have had a few people that would
- 24 call and ask about the status of the report. But I
- 25 don't remember him asking the status of a report.

- 1 Q If Mr. McIntosh says that he called you to ask
- 2 you about the status of the report, would you dispute
- 3 that?

- 4 A I don't recall that.
- 5 Q You just don't recall it one way or the
- 6 another?
- 7 A (Witness shakes head negatively.)
- 8 Q You are not saying it didn't happen, you are
- 9 just saying you don't know?
- 10 MR. WYATT: Object to the form. Asked and
- 11 answered.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I don't specifically remember
- him calling and asking about the status of a
- 14 report.

- 15 BY MR. WEBB:
- 16 Q Well, then I think I know the answer to the
- 17 next one: You don't recall Mr. McIntosh asking you what
- 18 you had concluded in any report when he talked to you on
- 19 the phone?
- 20 A On the phone? I don't recall that. I
- 21 have had people ask me at the site that would meet
- 22 me, you know, what's the answer? What are your
- 23 conclusions? What are your findings? I do not
- 24 remember him calling me and asking me that, no.
- 25 BY MR. WEBB:

- 1 Q Okay. Other than that one phone call, I
- 2 believe you said it could have been late '05 or early
- 3 '06?

- 4 A I don't know when it was.
- 5 Q Okay. Do you know if it was after Christmas of
- 6 '05 sometime?
- 7 A No. I don't know.
- 8 Q Okay. After that have you had any direct
- 9 personal contact with either Mr. or Ms. McIntosh? Phone?
- 10 In person or otherwise?
- 11 A I have never met or spoken with
- 12 Ms. McIntosh.
- 13 Q And no further contact with Mr. McIntosh,
- 14 directly?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Okay. So if I'm correct about this then you
- 17 would have met him on October 7th of 2005. And then
- 18 talked with him on the phone about a possible business
- 19 deal that he was thinking about. And other than that you
- 20 haven't had any personal contact with him. Is that
- 21 right?

- 22 A To the best of my recollection, that's it.
- 23 Q Okay. You were asked a question -- if I can
- 24 find the exhibit here about -- an exhibit -- yeah, it is
- 25 Exhibit Number 4. And as I understood your answer to

- 1 that question, I understood your answer to be that you
- 2 had never seen that handwriting on that -- on that page
- 3 before.

- 4 A The sticky note?
- 5 Q Yes, sir.
- 6 A I don't recall ever seeing that.
- 7 Q Okay. And it was unclear to me whether you
- 8 were saying that you had never seen that handwriting
- 9 anywhere before or if you had never seen it like that.
- 10 A I don't recognize the handwriting either.
- 11 Q Okay. Have you ever seen a note like that
- 12 in -- that is not a copy imposed on top of another copy
- 13 like that exhibit is?
- 14 A Try that again.
- 15 Q Okay. This is a sticky note that I have in my
- 16 hand. My question is: Have you ever seen -- it could be
- 17 a different color, but have you ever seen a sticky note
- 18 that is an original sticky note, whether it be yellow,
- 19 blue, green, or whatever that had that same statement
- 20 with the markings on it?
- 21 A No. No. I have never seen this
- 22 statement nor this handwriting before.
- 23 Q Okay. Before today?
- 24 A Correct.
- 25 Q And when you met with Mr. Scruggs in May of

- 1 2006, I understood you to testify that he showed you
- 2 reports, the two reports that you testified earlier
- 3 about. Is that correct?
- 4 A The McIntosh report.
- 5 Q Did he show you the one that has the
- 6 October 12th date and one that has the October 20th date?
- 7 Or did he show you both of them?
- 8 A I know he showed me the second one.
- 9 Q Which would be the 20th?
- 10 A Yes. And showed me the signature. I did
- 11 not study it. I just saw the cover, the signatures
- 12 and so forth.
- 13 Q All right. And what conversation did y'all
- 14 have about those? What was the substance of the
- 15 conversation that you and Mr. Scruggs had about that?
- 16 A I think he was wanting to know if I was
- 17 aware there was a second report.
- 18 Q And your answer was?
- 19 A No. I was not.
- 20 Q So --
- 21 A When I went to the RV and turned in my
- 22 laptop and my materials, I have never had -- I never
- 23 heard from anybody from Forensic. Period.
- 24 Q Yes, sir.
- 25 A Except that e-mail I got out of the blue

1 where some administrative person said, oh, Brian

- 2 wrote that. Shoot it to him. Sent me an e-mail and
- 3 I wrote back and I said, hey, ask Randy if he wants
- 4 me to do this. And the answer came back, nevermind.
- 5 Q Okay. And that was the -- that's the only
- 6 contact that you have had from anybody with Forensic?

Ш

- 7 A Until August 1st of this year when I met
- 8 Bob Kochan in Jackson.
- 9 Q Okay. And you have never given any recorded
- 10 statements, other than the one that you gave
- 11 Mr. Scialdone that you referred to earlier? And the one
- 12 I believe you also testified you gave one to an
- 13 investigator with the government, too? Those are the
- 14 only two?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q What other recorded statements have you given?
- 17 A The grand jury.
- 18 Q Well, I'm not talking about your grand jury
- 19 testimony. A recorded statement -- that's testimony as
- 20 opposed to a recorded statement. That's not necessarily
- 21 sworn testimony.

- 22 A Well, they recorded it but go ahead.
- 23 Q Other than your grand jury testimony, leave
- 24 that out of the question, we know you testified before a
- 25 grand jury. Other than your grand jury testimony, are

- 1 the only recorded statements you have given the little
- 2 short statement that you gave at the end of your
- 3 interview with Mr. Scialdone about what you had and had
- 4 not discussed? And the statement that you gave to the --
- 5 was it the U.S. attorney investigator Homeland Security?
- 6 A Right.
- 7 Q Which one?
- 8 A I'm sorry?
- 9 Q The Homeland Security investigator?
- 10 A Russ Geboy?
- 11 Q Yeah. That's the person you gave the statement
- 12 to, correct?
- 13 A Right.

Fx F

- 14 Q And you have given no other recorded statements
- 15 to anyone?
- 16 A No other recorded statements. I have had
- 17 non-recorded other interviews, yes.
- 18 Q Yeah. All right. Do you -- who with the
- 19 Scruggs Group has interviewed you?
- 20 A Let me back up. We had one other -- did
- 21 you say I had said earlier today that Darren Versiga
- 22 took a short recorded statement? Do you recall
- 23 that?

- Q Actually, I didn't recall that. He actually
- 25 took a short recorded statement?

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q When did he do that?
- 3 A In May of '06 to gather to information to
- 4 present to Mr. Scruggs to see if there was a reason
- 5 to meet.
- 6 Q All right. Did you get a copy of that
- 7 statement yourself?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q Okay. Did you ever ask for one?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Okay. Do you have any objection to the other
- 12 Defendants, specifically my client, seeing what you said
- 13 in that statement?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Okay. Other than those three statements then,
- 16 we have got the Homeland Security interview. We've got
- 17 the Scialdone statement. We've got the -- pronounce his
- 18 name again.
- 19 A Versiga.
- 20 Q Versiga. I just have trouble with that and I

- 21 apologize. Other than those three recorded statements,
- 22 you have not given a recorded statement to anyone? Is
- 23 that a no?

- 24 A (Witness nods head negatively.)
- 25 Q Is that a no?

- 1 A Pardon?
- 2 Q I'm sorry, she needs to get it down as well as
- 3 it being on video.
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Okay. My next question was: Have you given
- 6 any interviews to any members of the Scruggs Katrina
- 7 Group beyond that interview that you had with
- 8 Mr. Scruggs' associate where he made a recording and the
- 9 interview that you did with Mr. Scruggs on the 6th of May
- 10 of '06 -- or May of '06?
- 11 A I have had conversations with them. I
- 12 don't think -- I don't think you would call it
- 13 interviews.
- 14 Q Okay.
- 15 A Or depositions by any stretch of the
- 16 imagination.
- 17 Q Okay. How many times do you think you have met
- 18 with some member of the Scruggs Group?
- 19 A Met with them?
- 20 Q Met with them in person.
- 21 A Once.
- Q Once? And that was the meeting in May of '06,
- 23 is that correct?
- 24 A Correct.
- Q Did you meet with anyone with the Scruggs Group

```
1
    in preparation for your deposition here today?
 2
          Α
               No.
 3
          Q
               Did you talk with anyone with the Scruggs Group
 4
    in preparation for your deposition here today on the
 5
    phone?
 6
          Α
               No.
 7
                      Did you talk with any lawyers related to
          Q
               Okay.
8
    your preparation for this deposition today?
9
          Α
               Yes.
               Who did you speak with?
10
          Q
               Larry Canada and Kathryn.
11
          Α
12
               Those are the only two?
          Q
13
          Α
               Yes.
14
               And as I understood, you told Mr. Wyatt this
          Q
15
    morning you do not have personal counsel and have not
16
    consulted personal counsel?
17
          Α
               Correct.
18
               Related to this case or your testimony, right?
          Q
19
               Correct.
20
               MR. WEBB: Okay. Take a look at this.
          These are some blow-ups of his photographs.
21
22
          is another one. What is the next exhibit? I had
23
          a sticker here somewhere. Did anybody see where
24
          it went? I guess it must be under the box.
25
          you know what the next exhibit is?
               MS. PLATT: I think it must be 11 because
1
 2
          this was 10.
```

210

MR. WEBB: No, there was another one marked 3 4 after that. There was an 11. I have 10. 5 MR. WYATT: What is it you're looking for? 6 MR. WEBB: An exhibit sticker.

```
7
               MS. McALLISTER: They are buried.
 8
               MR. WEBB: Let's go off the record just a
9
          minute.
10
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the video record. The
          time is 4:09.
11
                          (Video off.)
12
13
                          (Off-the-record discussion.)
                          (Video on.)
14
                          (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 11 was marked for identification.)
15
16
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record.
17
18
     BY MR. WEBB:
19
               I want to -- first of all, I noticed you didn't
          Q
     bring your notebook back with you, correct?
20
21
               I have it with me. It is back over there.
22
               It is back over behind you?
          Q
23
               (Witness nods head affirmatively.)
          Α
24
               What -- can you identify with any more
          Q
25
     specificity than you have already done it, the documents
                                                                 211
 1
     that you have not produced that are in that material that
```

- 2 you brought with you?
- 3 Some weather data I obtained in working
- 4 for a different company.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A sample report from another company. My
- 7 personal notes throughout this entire process, I
- 8 quess.
- 9 Okay. How far back would those personal notes Q
- 10 go?
- 11 Probably starts in May of '06. Α
- 12 With your meeting -- around the time of your
- 13 meeting with Mr. Scruggs?

- 14 A Right.
- 15 Q Was there any suggestion in that meeting that
- 16 you make personal notes?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Okay. You just decided to do that on your own?
- 19 A (Witness nods head affirmatively.)
- 20 Q Did you make notes of that meeting?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q Okay. Is there any particular reason you
- 23 didn't make notes of that meeting, but you made notes of
- 24 other meetings and conversations, say, with Ms. Platt and
- 25 Mr. Canada, for example?

- 1 A It was probably because I did all of the
- 2 talking. I mean, it was much like this
- 3 conversation. They would ask questions and I would
- 4 answer it.
- 5 Q Okay. And how long did that meeting in May of
- 6 '06 -- how long did it last?
- 7 A Not as long as this.
- 8 Q Okay. Well, you have been here a little over
- 9 three hours so was it less than three hours, two hours or
- 10 less?
- 11 A Three hours?
- 12 MR. WYATT: I think it has been longer than
- three hours.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Three hours?
- 15 MR. WEBB: I thought we had four hours left.
- 16 MR. WYATT: No. I think we are way past
- 17 that.
- 18 MR. WEBB: I thought we had four hours left.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Three or four hours.
- 20 BY MR. WEBB:

- 21 Q Okay. And who all was present at that meeting?
- 22 A Dicky Scruggs, Zack Butterworth.
- 23 Q Do you know Zack Butterworth was -- or is?
- 24 A He is a lawyer from the Coast.
- 25 Q Okay. Who else?

1 A Derek.

- 2 Q Okay. Meaning Mr. Wyatt here to my right?
- 3 A Right. And Darren Versiga and myself.
- 4 Q But did you bring any documents or photographs
- 5 or other tangible information to that meeting?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q What did you take?
- 8 A I prepared an agenda for myself to discuss
- 9 things.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A And I prepared exhibits of documents that
- 12 I had.
- 13 Q Okay. Is that agenda and are those documents
- 14 in the material that you have -- that you haven't
- 15 produced?
- 16 A Some of it, yes.
- 17 Q Okay. When you say some of it, how do you
- 18 distinguish between what has -- what is there --
- 19 A I don't know if all of the exhibits are
- 20 still there. I don't know if I have taken any out.
- 21 Q Okay. And did you provide a copy of that
- 22 information or those documents and that agenda to the
- 23 lawyers you were meeting with?
- 24 A No.
- Q Okay. You kept that yourself?

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Okay. What -- is there any particular reason
- 3 that you haven't included your agenda and your exhibits
- 4 to the extent that you have them with the material that
- 5 you produced voluntarily here today?
- 6 A Why would I come in and give you
- 7 everything I have?
- 8 Q Okay. I mean, is that the only reason? It
- 9 doesn't contain personal private information of yours,
- 10 does it?
- 11 A I wasn't asked to do that. I haven't been
- 12 asked to do that. I was asked to come here and give
- 13 a deposition.
- 14 Q Okay.
- 15 A There was no discussion of documents. Did
- 16 ask you for any?
- 17 Q Not yet.
- 18 A Okay.
- 19 Q So is the reason then that you have given some
- 20 documents and not all documents just your personal
- 21 decision that there were some you want to keep and some
- 22 you don't? I mean, it is not a trick question.
- MS. Mcallister: Objection to form.
- THE WITNESS: Most of what I have, you guys
- 25 already have.

215

1 BY MR. WEBB:

- 2 Q Okay. But you know that we don't have the
- 3 agenda -- I don't guess anybody here has the agenda. The
- 4 Scruggs Group or anyone else?
- 5 A No. It was a -- it was my preparation for

- 6 meeting with them.
- 7 Q Okay. Do you recall what was on the agenda?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q What -- what can you tell me?
- 10 A I thought it was important that I discuss
- 11 my credentials.
- 12 Q Okay.
- 13 A I discussed that, my background and so
- 14 forth like we have done here today.
- 15 Q Okay.
- 16 A What my involvement was with the process.
- 17 Who I worked for. Both companies that I worked for.
- 18 Q Excuse me just a second. Both companies
- 19 meaning?

- 20 A Forensic.
- 21 Q And?
- 22 A MACTEC.
- 23 Q And MACTEC. Both companies you worked for
- 24 related to Katrina down on the Coast?
- 25 A Correct.

- 1 Q Am I right from looking at the documents that
- 2 you discussed earlier here today, as I recall
- 3 Ms. Williams welcome aboard e-mail that's in Exhibit 10
- 4 that we can get it and look at if we need to, was dated
- 5 October the 3rd. You may remember that from looking at
- 6 it just a moment ago.
- 7 A That's right.
- 8 Q And then as I understood it, your last day with
- 9 Forensic was around the 21st of October?
- 10 A A day or two later, yeah.
- 11 Q So total time in service with Forensic, you had
- 12 around 18 days total time?

- 13 A I don't know what day of the week the 3rd
- 14 is, but I started on a Monday.
- 15 Q Okay. The Monday after but closest to the 3rd
- 16 of October?
- 17 A I worked almost three weeks.
- 18 Q Okay. And after that how long did you work
- 19 with the other company?
- 20 A From December through -- out into April
- 21 doing almost full-time work. And then -- well,
- 22 through the end of March full-time. And then it
- 23 tapered down as the project was finishing up. And
- 24 then a couple of spot reviews on out into the end --
- 25 one as late as sometime this year. There was a real

217

- 1 unique follow-up to something that they asked me to
- 2 review.

- 3 Q Without getting into people's personal
- 4 information, what kind of unique follow-up?
- 5 A A great story. A very determined
- 6 homeowner who is a retired NASA scientist built his
- 7 own home in Pass Christian. Built it very, very
- 8 well. Built it to stand and it did when everything
- 9 else around it left.
- 10 And he was not satisfied with the
- 11 settlement. So he went out and hired a weather
- 12 expert and put together a site-specific weather
- 13 report for him. And they petitioned a review of
- 14 that along with -- through the engineering company,
- 15 MACTEC, to review the report in light of that
- 16 additional information.
- 17 Q Oh, okay.
- 18 A And it was very well done and it was very
- 19 good.

- 20 Q So were you the person -- the engineer who had
- 21 signed off on an original report?
- 22 A Right.
- 23 Q And do you remember -- once again I'm not
- 24 asking for the person's review, do you remember what your
- 25 conclusions were generally on that report?

218

1 A Yes.

- 2 Q What are were they?
- 3 A A lot of wind damage.
- 4 Q Yes, sir.
- 5 A And water damage.
- 6 Q Okay. So both wind and water damage?
- 7 A Yes. It was heavy, both.
- 8 Q Okay. And you got additional information and
- 9 did a -- perhaps, a supplemental or a second report?
- 10 A Yeah. We amended the report based on that
- 11 additional information. It substantiated the
- 12 findings that we already had.
- 13 Q Okay.
- 14 A It was very well done and basically
- 15 validated tornado activity on that site.
- 16 Q Okay. So it --
- 17 A Which --
- 18 Q Sustained --
- 19 A Which other homeowners don't have the
- 20 benefit of.
- 21 Q Okay. Do you remember who the weather
- 22 information came from?
- 23 A I can't recall off the top of my head. I
- 24 could hazard a guess, but it would just be a guess.
- 25 Q What would your guess be?

- 1 A Applied Research. But that may not be
- 2 right.

- 3 Q Okay. And ultimately the outcome of that was
- 4 it confirmed your original opinion of --
- 5 A A lot of wind, right.
- 6 Q And a lot of water damage?
- 7 A Right. Yes.
- 8 Q Okay. Now, going back other than the -- other
- 9 than the agenda and the documents that we talked about
- 10 earlier, were there any other materials that you brought
- 11 to the meeting with the Scruggs Group?
- 12 A The e-mails that we've already shared.
- 13 Q Okay. Yes, sir.
- 14 A My concerns about the Corp. My concerns
- 15 about bankers.
- 16 Q Excuse me. Bankers as?
- 17 A People telling homeowners they don't need
- 18 flood insurance.
- 19 Q Okay. When they go in to sign their HUD loans
- 20 or get a loan?
- 21 A Get a loan. I sat in on a closing where
- 22 the banker said, no, you do not need flood
- 23 insurance. Less than a month later the house
- 24 flooded.

25 Q And your concern with that was based on the

- 1 information that you had from the maps that you talked
- 2 about earlier?
- 3 A Right. Because there was a lot of issues
- 4 out there.
- 5 Q Do you know if there has been any follow-up on

- 6 the banker issue?
- 7 A No. I do not.
- 8 Q Okay. You have not been involved in it if
- 9 there has been?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Did you personally have any problems in your
- 12 family with either bankers or being in a place where the
- 13 flood zone was in your judgment incorrectly marked?
- 14 MS. MCALLISTER: Objection as to form.
- 15 THE WITNESS: Personally, my home?
- 16 ////
- 17 BY MR. WEBB:
- 18 Q Yes, sir.
- 19 A Did not flood.
- 20 Q Your home did not flood?
- 21 A I was basically on an island. Everything
- 22 around me flooded. But we were up high enough that
- 23 we did not flood.
- 24 Q What was your home address at that time, your
- 25 home address?

- 1 A It was 4002 Dunson Avenue, Ocean Springs.
- 2 Q Okay. And you mentioned that John -- I believe
- 3 you called him Jack Kelly, is that what he goes by Jack?
- 4 That he was your neighbor. Did he live on that same
- 5 street.
- 6 A Next door, different street -- different
- 7 street name because it changes subdivisions from one
- 8 to the other.
- 9 Q Okay. Okay. And do you know if he had wind
- 10 damage, or wind and water, or water or what?
- 11 A No. No flood.
- 12 Q No flood on his either?

- 13 A No flood on his either.
- 14 Q So he was on the hill, too?
- 15 A Correct.
- 16 Q You mentioned -- as I understand it now you can
- 17 correct me if I'm wrong about this. You are married and
- 18 your wife's name is Carol?
- 19 A Carolyn.
- 20 Q What was her maiden name?
- 21 A Morrison.
- 22 Q Morrison. And you have two children?
- 23 A Correct.
- 24 Q A daughter and a son?
- 25 A Correct.

- 1 Q What are their names?
- 2 A Kristy is the daughter.
- 3 Q Kristy with a K or a C?
- 4 A With a K. K-R-I-S-T-Y. Kevin is our son.
- 5 Q Okay. Kevin is how old?
- 6 A 27.
- 7 Q 27. And you mentioned, as I understood it,
- 8 that your family had made a decision to move from the
- 9 Gulf Coast of Mississippi, collectively?
- 10 A Uh-huh.
- 11 Q How did that come about and when?
- 12 A Our daughter's home was in Pascagoula.
- 13 Q Yes, sir.
- 14 A That's the home that we sat in on the
- 15 closing a month prior to the storm where the banker
- 16 told us it was not in a flood zone.
- 17 Q What bank was that?
- 18 A It doesn't matter. And --
- 19 Q You do remember what bank it was, though?

- 20 A Oh, yes.
- 21 Q Has there been any claim made on that?
- 22 A No. No.
- 23 Q Okay.
- 24 A They worked with us well in the process.
- 25 It is not -- I'm not after the individual. I'm

- 1 after just pointing out that our whole system is
- 2 screwed up. We have many, many problems that need
- 3 to be addressed.
- 4 Q And those are included in that from your
- 5 perspective? Those things that you have identified are
- 6 included in those many, many problems that you are
- 7 talking about?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q From your perspective. Okay. Your daughter's
- 10 name is Kristy. What's her last name?
- 11 A Torbert.
- 12 Q T-O-R-B?
- 13 A E-R-T.
- 14 Q E-R-T. And her husband's name is what?
- 15 A Greg.
- 16 Q And is your son married?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Okay. Do they all live around you someplace
- 19 here in Georgia?
- 20 A Son lives in Loganville.
- 21 Q Been there.
- 22 A Okay. And our daughter relocated to
- 23 Birmingham after the storm.
- 24 Q Okay.
- 25 A Our son relocated to Lawrenceville,

```
1 Georgia.
```

- 2 Q Been there.
- 3 A And we came up and visited them -- well,
- 4 first of all, our daughter's home was flooded,
- 5 messed up pretty badly. They moved in with us. Our
- 6 son and his wife were living with us. And so we had
- 7 everybody there in the house because it was not
- 8 damaged. And we began the restoration process on
- 9 their home right after the storm.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A And then -- but while we were evacuated,
- 12 we all made the decision that since we were retired,
- 13 Carolyn and I had retired. Carolyn retired from the
- 14 district attorney's office. And we decided to leave
- 15 the Coast. It was not our hometown. It was
- 16 devastated. We were not going to be a big part of
- 17 the restoration. If I had a business or a career
- 18 that I wanted to devote to that, I would have
- 19 stayed.
- 20 Q Okay.
- 21 A I was not in that position.
- 22 Q And it wasn't your hometown?
- 23 A Correct.
- 24 Q What is your hometown?
- 25 A It is near Birmingham. Trussville,

- 1 Alabama.
- 2 Q Trussville. I can't say I have been there. Is
- 3 that North, South, East or West of Birmingham?
- 4 A Northeast. It is on the way to

- 5 Chattanooga from Birmingham.
- 6 Q Okay. Up 65 is that --
- 7 A I-59.
- 8 Q I-59. Okay. Yeah, 65 goes to Knoxville, or
- 9 Coleman?
- 10 A Well, Coleman, Huntsville. Nashville,
- 11 close to Nashville, yes.
- 12 Q So you are originally an Alabamian?
- 13 A Correct.
- 14 Q You mentioned that you had an engineering
- 15 license in Alabama?
- 16 A Correct.
- 17 Q Do you still have that?
- 18 A Correct.
- 19 Q Have you ever had one in Georgia?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q When did you have one in Georgia or do you
- 22 know?

- 23 A 70s and 80s.
- 24 Q Okay. Do you still --
- A And into the early 90s. Because I dropped

1 it when I transferred to the Mississippi Power

- 2 Company.
- 3 Q Why would you do that? Or why did you do that?
- 4 A I dropped Mississippi -- I dropped Florida
- 5 and Georgia because I had no apparent need for
- 6 those. I kept Mississippi because that was the
- 7 state I was residing in. And I kept Alabama because
- 8 it was my home state thinking we would probably move
- 9 back there and I would keep it. In retrospect I
- 10 wish I hadn't dropped the Georgia and the Florida.
- 11 But I did.

- 12 Q I understand. Do you still have your
- 13 Mississippi and Alabama licenses today?
- 14 A Yes. Yes.
- 15 Q Are there any other states that you have been
- 16 licensed in that you no longer have a license in?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q And I take it from your testimony that you were
- 19 trained by education as a civil engineer?
- 20 A I have a civil engineering degree, yes.
- 21 Q Civil engineering degree. And I was a little
- 22 unclear but -- about it, but what work did you do related
- 23 to the design of houses and determination of damages to
- 24 houses in the context of your work with Mississippi Power
- 25 Company, if any?

- 1 A Houses?
- 2 Q Yes, sir.
- 3 A Office buildings.
- 4 Q Okay. Prior to working with Hurricane Katrina
- 5 and working with Forensic with Hurricane Katrina, had you
- 6 ever done a forensic investigation of a house to
- 7 determine cause of a loss?
- 8 A No. I have studied the effects primarily
- 9 of tornado and earthquake because they dominate
- 10 structural design. Hurricanes are less forceful
- 11 than tornados and earthquakes in the design of power
- 12 plants. So I had to study the effects of those
- 13 forces on structures of all types.
- 14 Q Okay. But any study devoted to the -- to water
- 15 forces?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Okay.
- 18 A Well, that's not a fair statement.

- 19 Nuclear power plants --
- 20 Q You are thinking of something.
- 21 A Well, yeah. Nuclear power plants. The
- 22 jet impingements. The pipe rupture.
- 23 Q Okay.

- 24 A Fluid. Filling up in cavities and the
- 25 annulus of a nuclear reactor where you design the

- 1 structure for those rising waters, yes. So, yes.
- 2 Q What about study related to the comparison of
- 3 the forces of wind versus water?
- 4 A I don't understand your question.
- 5 Q Okay. Do you know -- for example, have you
- 6 ever made any calculations to -- that would tell you what
- 7 X-amount of force would be in a given space on water,
- 8 say, coming at 10 miles an hour versus what wind speed it
- 9 would take to create that same force?
- 10 A Have I made those --
- 11 Q Yes, sir.
- 12 A Not lately. I made those calculations in
- 13 the 70s and 80s.
- 14 Q I see. Are you a member of any engineering
- 15 societies?
- 16 A I was a long-time member of the American
- 17 Society of Civil Engineers. Very active in that at
- 18 the national state level. Participated in writing
- 19 design code on nuclear power plant structures.
- 20 Q Okay. How long has it been since you were a
- 21 member of ASCE?
- 22 A It probably would be '92.
- 23 Q '92? And that would have been sometime around
- 24 the time that you moved to Mississippi?
- 25 A Right.

```
1 Q And you took the job with Mississippi Power in
```

- 2 Mississippi?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Did you say division --
- 5 A District manage.
- 6 Q And as a district manager, what did you do
- 7 there, oversee the entire operation --
- 8 A Right.
- 9 Q -- basically?
- 10 A Right. Managed engineering, customer
- 11 accounting, marketing, line construction, public
- 12 relations.
- 13 Q Do you know Bill Long?
- 14 A Who?
- 15 Q Bill Long.
- 16 A Long?
- 17 Q Yeah Bill. Tom Bebe Electric. A district
- 18 manager that I was in school with. I thought maybe y'all
- 19 might have met each other somewhere around?
- 20 A No. The independent -- well, the co-ops
- 21 travel in different circles than do the
- 22 industrial-owned utilities.
- 23 Q Okay.

- 24 A But we do interface but it is usually at
- 25 the wholesale marketing level. Mississippi Power

- 1 sells them wholesale power, a different part of our
- 2 company interfaced with him. I do not know him.
- 3 Q Okay. So at some point you changed jobs to
- 4 something other than district manager?

- 5 A Correct.
- 6 Q As I recall your testimony. And what was that?
- 7 A Manager of disaster preparations.
- 8 Q And as manager of disaster preparations in a
- 9 power company, what is -- is there a principal focus of
- 10 that position in terms of what you are looking for? I
- 11 know you said -- strike that.
- 12 I know you said that there were all
- 13 kinds of potential disasters from terror attacks to
- 14 ice storms depending on where you were. But in
- 15 terms of operation of the power company system, is
- 16 there some particular emphasis that you have?
- 17 A Certainly hurricanes are the primary most
- 18 one that comes to mind to begin with. But it is not
- 19 the most frequent. Severe thunder storms, tornados,
- 20 inline winds, ice storms occur more frequently for
- 21 us. I guess fortunately than hurricanes striking
- 22 your surface therefore.
- 23 Q And when -- I may be wrong about this, but
- 24 isn't a prime motivation, if for lack of a better word in
- 25 the question, for a person in that position is to have

things set up so that the process will work so that you

231

- 2 can most efficiently get people back on the grid?
- 2 can most efficiently get people back on the give
- 3 A That's the second.
- 4 Q That's the second?
- 5 A Mitigating damage is your first
- 6 preference.
- 7 Q Keeping the grid from going down?
- 8 A Right. And then repairing it would be
- 9 second.

1

- 10 Q Okay. Okay.
- 11 A Not just the grid. It is all of your

- 12 resources, all of your facilities, the power plants.
- 13 Q All right.
- 14 A Everything serving that. Your
- 15 transmission lines, transmission towers,
- 16 substations.
- 17 Q Yes, sir.
- 18 A Distribution lines, poles, your office
- 19 buildings.
- 20 Q Okay. While you were working at Mississippi
- 21 Power, did you ever have an office building that was
- 22 damaged by storm surge in a hurricane?
- 23 A No. We had one flood from a tropical
- 24 storm.

25 Q Okay. Flood from a tropical storm?

- 1 A Right.
- 2 Q Do you remember which one?
- 3 A Alicia I believe it was.
- 4 Q Okay. You mentioned that one earlier that one
- 5 sticks out in your mind apparently.
- 6 A Yes. It dropped eight inches in an hour
- 7 in Gulfport. And the drainage would not handle it.
- 8 Q So that flooded from rain coming down?
- 9 A Right.
- 10 Q Okay. Were you involved in an evaluation of a
- 11 the losses caused by that, rainwater?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q To what extent?
- 14 A Seeing how it happened, where it came
- 15 from, how we could prevent it from happening again.
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 A The damage assessment. What is it going
- 18 to take to fix it. What our losses were. We lost

- 19 our print shop in the basement.
- 20 Okay, because it flooded.
- 21 A Yes. And the mailroom and it interrupted
- 22 everything. And so we had to get equipment, get it
- 23 back up and running.
- Q Okay. Other than that then is that the only
- 25 flood damage to any power company office that you had the

- 1 entire time you worked for Mississippi Power?
- 2 A We had substations that had flooded.
- 3 Q Okay. And when was the most recent one prior
- 4 to Katrina, if you recall? Substation that flooded.
- 5 A A substation that flooded? George.
- 6 O That would have been in '98?
- 7 A Correct.
- 8 Q And what substation was that if you can
- 9 remember?

- 10 A It was more than one. The substation that
- 11 served a Chevron co-generating facility in
- 12 Pascagoula.
- 13 Q Okay. And was this while you were district
- 14 manager or were you already in the --
- 15 A The disaster job.
- 16 Q And what did you do in response to that,
- 17 personally?
- 18 A Well, I worked with Chevron. Chevron
- 19 actually raised the dike around their facility.
- 20 Q To keep the water out?
- 21 A To keep the water out.
- 22 Q Okay. Have you -- along those lines and in
- 23 reporting the concerns that you had about the Corp and
- 24 the banks, have you made any recommendations to the
- 25 government, or any lawyers, or anybody else about what

1 should be done related to those problems that you see?

- 2 A Not in writing.
- 3 Q Okay. Well, have you made them otherwise?
- 4 A Well, I have had conversations with them
- 5 and I presented this information.
- 6 Q And what recommendations?
- 7 A I asked them what they do with that
- 8 information. How does it get back into the system?
- 9 How do you effect change and who is responsible for
- 10 it?

- 11 After the storm, I called the state
- 12 and I said who is in charge of flood zoning? And
- 13 they said FEMA. I called FEMA. FEMA says the Corp.
- 14 I called the Corp. The Corp said, no, said it is
- 15 the local government. I said do you mean every
- 16 local government is responsible for setting that?
- 17 And they said, well, yeah. And I found it to be
- 18 alarming that nobody seems to take responsibility
- 19 for that.
- 20 Q Okay.
- 21 A So anyway, what else have I done with
- 22 that? Nothing other than to call Dick Scruggs
- 23 office and say here is an issue that needs to be
- 24 dealt with. And I have talked to some public
- 25 officials about it over time. But have I penned

- 1 legislation? No, I have not.
- 2 Q Okay. Are you an active advocate for something
- 3 being done about that, I guess?

- 4 A Not at that time.
- 5 Q Not at this point? Do you have any relatives
- 6 since you and your children and your wife moved from the
- 7 Coast, do you have any relatives that live down on the
- 8 Mississippi Gulf Coast?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Does your daughter's husband have any relatives
- 11 that live down there?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Okay. What about your son's spouse?
- 14 A No. She is from California.
- 15 Q Okay. So you have no family ties with anybody
- 16 in the south -- southern most six counties of
- 17 Mississippi?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q So to your knowledge as we sit here today if
- 20 somebody sits on a jury in this case they wouldn't be kin
- 21 to Mr. Brian Ford, to your knowledge?
- 22 A To my knowledge, that's right. No, there
- 23 wouldn't be anybody.
- 24 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 12 was marked for identification.)
- 25 BY MR. WEBB:

- 1 Q Okay. With respect to the McIntosh case, I
- 2 have got a photograph here. I have given a copy to
- 3 counsel. This is an exhibit to another deposition in
- 4 this case. I have marked it as Exhibit 12. And you can
- 5 see that it is an aerial and there is -- there is a --
- 6 that says two. Up at the top it says Exhibit 12.
- 7 A Yeah, what does it say under here?
- 8 Q Pardon me?
- 9 A What does it say under there before this.
- 10 What the source is, what it is?

- 11 Q I don't think it says anything under there.
- 12 McIntosh Aerial. It has got a number, a Bates number --
- 13 A Okay.
- 14 Q -- under the exhibit sticker. Do you recognize
- 15 that area as being the area of McIntosh or can you tell
- 16 from that photograph?
- 17 A That's the reason I was asking you where
- 18 it came from. And when. It is dated? Do you know
- 19 the date?
- 20 Q Post August 29, 2007.
- 21 A Post Katrina.
- 22 Q Right. And there is a yellow caption that says
- 23 'McIntosh', if you see that.
- 24 A I see that.
- 25 Q If you don't know, fine. If you do know, fine.

- 1 But does that appear to be a photograph of that area to
- 2 you or can you tell?
- 3 A The roof line and the little carport
- 4 appears to be that.
- 5 Q Okay. There is some other roof lines that are
- 6 on that house -- you do know that the McIntosh house was
- 7 out on the end of a peninsula with marsh and/or water
- 8 around it, correct?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And that shows up as the darker part on that
- 11 picture there in front of you that's Exhibit 12, but
- 12 there are other roof lines.
- 13 When you were out there on the 7th,
- 14 did you go around to any of those places and/or talk
- 15 to any of those people if there were people out
- 16 there at the other houses?
- 17 A There were no other people in this area.

- 18 Q Okay. While you were there?
- 19 A While I was there. I did go over and look
- 20 at this house. I walked over and looked at this
- 21 property.

- 22 Q Okay, slow down. Slow down just a second. You
- 23 said you went over and looked at this house. Does that
- 24 have a number on it, that house?
- 25 A Number 5 is the McIntosh property on this

- 1 going counterclockwise, Number 4.
- 2 Q Okay.
- 3 A Was adjacent property that I did go into
- 4 the front yard and did look at that area. And then
- 5 Number 3, I looked at what was left of that
- 6 property.
- 7 Q That appears to be a slab. Is that what you
- 8 saw?
- 9 A Yes. Yes, I did. And I think it was more
- 10 than a slab. I think it was a hole in the ground
- 11 and a slab. If I remember that was more like a
- 12 basement, wasn't it?
- 13 Q A whole in the ground and a slab?
- 14 A No. If I'm remembering that was a
- 15 low-lying area.
- 16 Q Uh-huh.
- 17 A But at any rate. I did speak to one
- 18 other -- there was one other case in this area that
- 19 was up this street.
- 20 Q And that would be South Shore Drive?
- 21 A South Shore Drive on a cul-de-sac up in
- 22 this area here. And I did talk to those homeowners.
- 23 Q Was the house up South Shore Drive, was it on
- 24 South Shore Drive or was it all the way back to Sunkist?

- 1 street, a cul-de-sac, as best I recall up here.
- 2 Q Do you remember their names?
- 3 A No, I do not.
- 4 Q Okay. Do you remember why you spoke with them?
- 5 A It was a case that we investigated.
- 6 Q Okay. It was another house that you looked at?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And you have no recollection of the name?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Did you do a report in that file as well.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Okay. Have you seen or heard anything about
- 13 that since then?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Okay. Do you know of any other engineers who
- 16 did any work out there for any insurance company or any
- 17 insured other than yourself in this area?
- 18 A No. That was my only time on that point
- 19 and I am not aware of anyone else that did.
- 20 Obviously, somebody did but I don't know them.
- 21 Q When you say obviously somebody did, what tells
- 22 you that?

- 23 A Well, it was a lot of damage, a lot of
- 24 houses. I would think that probably some other
- 25 engineer was out there. But I don't know of any.

- 1 Q But you don't know of any? You haven't spoken
- 2 with any that you know of, personally?
- 3 A No.

(WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 13

4

8

9

```
was marked for identification.)
 5
 6
    BY THE WITNESS:
 7
               In the reports that I have here -- I want to
          Q
 8
    put 5 and 6 over there so -- you talked to Mr. Wyatt
9
    about these. Let's keep those there with you for a
10
    minute. Do you have any of those larger photographs?
    I'm going to mark this 13 and I'm going to put this on
11
12
    the back of the last one so we will know that it says 13.
13
                    I have handwritten at the top on
    Exhibit 13 just numbers 1 through 20. And I want --
14
15
    first of all, I would like for you to look at 20,
16
    the very last photograph, and see if you can tell me
    what that is.
17
              This one?
18
          Α
19
               Do you know those folks?
          Q
20
               I don't recognize anyone.
          Α
21
               Do you know where that photograph was made?
          Q
22
               No. Let me take it apart.
          Α
23
          Q
               Yeah. Take a look at 1 through 19, if you
24
    would, please.
25
          Α
               Is that The Beatles? This guy -- I don't
                                                             241
    recognize the back of his head. I do not recognize
 1
 2
    her. At first I thought I knew him, but it is not
 3
    who I thought it was.
 4
               I'm not saying you should. I just wanted to
 5
    know if you did. Look at 1 through 19 and tell me if you
 6
    will agree with me that 1 through 19 are photographs that
    you made of the McIntosh house. They are larger than the
 7
```

10 MR. WYATT: Let me have an objection. Are

ones on the report in there in color. But of the

McIntosh house when you were out there on the 7th.

|  | these represented to be his photographs or   |
|--|--|
| 12   | other  |
| 13   | MR. WEBB: These are, as I understand it, his   |
| 14   | photographs from his report.   |
| 15   | MR. WYATT: Okay, I'm sorry.  |
| 16   | THE WITNESS: Are those to be attached to   |
| 17   | this document?   |
| 18   | MR. WEBB: I don't know if all of them are  |
| 19   | attached there or not.   |
| 20   | MR. WYATT: Well, that was what I was getting   |
| 21   | at. Are those photographs that the witness has   |
| 22   | been handed represented to be the photographs that   |
| 23   | are attached to the McIntosh   |
| 24   | MR. WEBB: No. They are photographs, as I   |
| 25   | understand it, they are photographs he made when   |
|  |  |
|  | 242  |
|  |  |
| 1  | he was there on the 7th of October Some of which   |
| 1  | he was there on the 7th of October. Some of which  |
| 2  | were attached some of which are attached to his  |
| 2  | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4  | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6  | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?  MR. WEBB: Yes.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7                                   | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8                              | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?  MR. WEBB: Yes.  THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record. The time is 4:47.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8                              | <pre>were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.         MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?         MR. WEBB: Yes.         THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record. The time is 4:47.         (Video off.)</pre>   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9                         | <pre>were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.         MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?         MR. WEBB: Yes.         THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record. The time is 4:47.</pre>  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8                              | <pre>were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.     MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?     MR. WEBB: Yes.     THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record. The time is 4:47.</pre>  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11             | <pre>were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.     MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?     MR. WEBB: Yes.     THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record. The time is 4:47.</pre>  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12       | were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?  MR. WEBB: Yes.  THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record.  The time is 4:47.  (Video off.)  (Break taken.)  (Video on.)  THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The                         |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13 | <pre>were attached some of which are attached to his October 7th report. Some are not.  MR. NORRIS: Can we take about a five-minute break, please?  MR. WEBB: Yes.  THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Go off the video record. The time is 4:47.  (Video off.)  (Break taken.)  (Video on.)  THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The time is 4:57.</pre> |

than 20, which we said you didn't know the people on.

- 18 What about the photographs that are 1
- 19 through 19? Do they appear to be photographs that
- 20 you took at the McIntosh property on October 7th?
- 21 A I cannot recall taking all of these.
- 22 Q Okay.
- 23 A I can see correlations where some are.
- 24 Q All right.
- 25 A If this came from the total batch I

- 1 submitted then --
- 2 Q You did submit photographs in a total batch
- 3 when you submitted them?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And you have submitted -- excuse me, I'm sorry.
- 6 A We picked select photographs to show
- 7 damage and -- like the...
- 8 Q So how many photographs -- how many photographs
- 9 did you attach?
- 10 A To this one?
- 11 Q Yes, sir.
- 12 A Six.
- 13 Q Six. I will represent to you that those
- 14 photographs, those 19, are in the batch. At least the
- 15 batch that I have seen. And why would you pick six as
- 16 opposed to not having all of them there to attach to the
- 17 report?
- 18 A Size of the report. Difficulty in
- 19 e-mailing and printing so many.
- 20 Q Is that just an administrative issue to you or
- 21 within Forensic?
- 22 A Yes. You take a lot of them and select
- 23 representative photographs to use.
- Q Okay. By October the 12th of 2005, do you have

25 a judgment about how many reports you had either drafted

244

- 1 or completed?
- 2 A By the 12th?
- 3 Q Uh-huh.
- 4 A I was doing about three a day. So however
- 5 many days -- working six days a week, did not go
- 6 into the field on Sunday, I did work at home on
- 7 Sunday.
- 8 Q Okay.
- 9 A Writing and so forth. So however many
- 10 days from the first day I started until the 12th
- 11 times three, less Sunday.
- 12 Q Okay. Did you do all of those reports the same
- way where you would put just portions of the photographs
- 14 in there?
- 15 A Yes, in general.
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 A 20 would be a pretty high number of
- 18 photographs to take.
- 19 Q Okay.
- 20 A And it is more like -- I would say 10 to
- 21 15 would be more normal.
- 22 Q For you to take when you were on the site?
- 23 A Yes.
- Q But still is six photographs about the normal
- 25 that you would include?

- 1 A About six to eight, somewhere in that
- 2 range. I think I recall some as low as five on

- 3 simpler things. But, yes, this is...
- 4 Q Okay. But going back to the photographs, the 1
- 5 through 19 in Exhibit 13, you said you can compare and
- 6 see some comparison between those larger photographs and
- 7 the ones that are on your report there. Looking at the
- 8 photographs and -- do those photographs reflect the
- 9 condition of the property that you recall just from your
- 10 recollection on October the 7th when you were out there?
- 11 A I'm looking for the first one. I don't
- 12 see the first one in here. Maybe I missed it. Do
- 13 you know if it is in here?
- 14 Q I do not. Those have been provided to me. I
- 15 think that's the reason I'm asking you the questions
- 16 about them.
- 17 A It looks like the first one is not in
- 18 here. And the last one that's in here does not
- 19 belong in here so.
- 20 Q Okay. Okay. So 1 through 19 would be
- 21 photographs of the McIntosh property?
- 22 A I think I see the others in here.
- 23 Q Okay.
- 24 A Yes.

25 Q Okay. Does that -- I assume it does generally

- 1 reflect or accurately reflect the condition of the
- 2 property as you saw it when you were out there on the
- 3 7th. At least to the extent of what's depicted in those
- 4 photographs?
- 5 A For the ones depicted here, yes.
- 6 Q Okay. And I noticed this, I believe, in your
- 7 report or somewhere was -- it looks look all of the
- 8 debris, if there was any debris, had been removed by
- 9 then?

- 10 A Yes. For the most part.
- 11 Q Okay. Did you see -- have you ever seen any
- 12 photographs that were closer in time to the actual event
- 13 that showed the debris at the house?
- 14 A No.
- 15 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number t14 was marked for identification.)
- 16 BY MR. WEBB:
- 17 Q Okay. I want you to take a look at Exhibit 14.
- 18 And Exhibit 14 has Bates numbers which are numbers down
- 19 at the bottom. I guess you may know what that is, it
- 20 says McIntosh 306. Do you see that?
- 21 A Bates numbers?
- 22 Q Yes, sir.
- 23 A Never heard of it.
- Q Down at the bottom on the first page?
- 25 A Right. Right.

247

- 1 Q And it goes McIntosh 306 to McIntosh 413.
- 2 A Okay.
- 3 Q I will represent to you that these are
- 4 photographs that have been provided to us by the
- 5 Plaintiffs in this litigation. And some of them reflect
- 6 the condition of the property before the debris was
- 7 removed.

- 8 I want you to look, sir, if you
- 9 would, at Page 308.
- 10 MR. WYATT: May I have an objection as
- 11 preserving those photographs based on the
- 12 authenticity of the photographs and the timing and
- 13 to forth. Unless counsel is vouching for all of
- 14 that. I don't know that so anyway excuse me for
- 15 objecting. Go right ahead.
- 16 MR. WEBB: I understand.

- 17 MR. WYATT: Just to preserve the record.
- 18 BY MR. WEBB:
- 19 Q Are you on Page 308?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q You see photographs have letters on them and
- 22 all of the pages that have multiple photographs have
- 23 letters. And in an effort to move as quickly as we can
- 24 through some of these, did you see any condition out
- 25 there when you were there such as reflected in B on

248

- 1 Page 308 that shows the material that's still on the
- 2 shelves up there?
- 3 A No.

- 4 Q Okay. Look at the -- look at the Photograph C.
- 5 As I recall it from looking at your photographs, there
- 6 was no debris like that still left in the house when you
- 7 were out there, correct?
- 8 A It was pretty much broom clean.
- 9 Q Pretty much broom clean. Were they actually
- 10 working on the house when you were there or do you
- 11 remember?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Okay. You don't remember?
- 14 A My view of it would be that he was trying
- 15 to clean it up, stabilize it, do what he could to --
- 16 you know, just keep it from further damage.
- 17 Q Okay. Going back to Photograph B, tell me the
- 18 area on there that -- of the wall that you can see
- 19 through, do you see where I'm talking about at the
- 20 bottom?
- 21 A Uh-huh.
- 22 Q That's below the area that has the Quaker's
- 23 Grits up at the top. Can you tell from looking at that

- 24 photograph or do you have a judgment as to whether that
- 25 would be damage you would reasonably expect to be caused

| 1 by water or wind | 1 | by | water | or | wind? |
|--------------------|---|----|-------|----|-------|
|--------------------|---|----|-------|----|-------|

- 2 A First of all, I don't know what direction
- 3 I'm looking in.
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A Secondly, I don't know what's been
- 6 removed.
- 7 Q Okay. So you can't tell?
- 8 A It is certainly possible it could be
- 9 either.
- 10 Q Possible it could be either? Well, what would
- 11 be from an engineering standpoint your explanation for
- 12 foodstuffs to be left on a shelf like that by wind but
- 13 yet the bottom part of that taken out? Do you have an
- 14 explanation for that?
- 15 A If the wind were coming from the backside
- 16 of it.

- 17 Q From the backside of what?
- 18 A The shelves.
- 19 Q Okay.
- 20 A Coming at you through here. If it were
- 21 water, I would expect those things to be gone.
- 22 Q Even if the water didn't get to it?
- 23 A If the water got up to that level, I would
- 24 think those things would float out and be gone.
- 25 Q But certainly what's shown on that photograph

- 1 would be consistent with water being up to the level of
- 2 this area where there is nothing and not reaching that

- 3 high, wouldn't it?
- 4 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 5 question.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Could be, yes.
- 7 BY MR. WEBB:
- 8 Q Okay. Look at -- go to Page 312. Photograph A
- 9 on Page 312. There is a cabinet there toward the left
- 10 center of the photographs. Do you see that?
- 11 A Uh-huh.
- 12 Q And the photograph is darker over to the left.
- 13 But it looks like there may be a ladder over there on the
- 14 other side of the cabinet.
- 15 A Right.
- 16 Q And I guess that little light in the middle
- 17 could perhaps be where somebody is making a flash
- 18 photography and it shows up as a reflection.
- 19 I remember that there was some
- 20 mention in both your notes from talking to
- 21 Mr. Canada as well as in your report, that there was
- 22 a waterline visible of about five to five and a half
- 23 feet in the house. Can you see that? Or where that
- 24 would be on this photograph? Look at the top of
- 25 Page 2.

- 1 A Yes, I see it.
- 2 Q The waterline mark in the house is
- 3 approximately five and one half feet above the main floor
- 4 -- interior floor.
- 5 A What room are we in B -- A?
- 6 Q I can't tell you which room that is without
- 7 going back and looking at Ms. McIntosh's testimony. But
- 8 my question to you is: Is that waterline apparent in
- 9 that photograph? That five and a half foot waterline?

- 10 A Do you have a magnifying glass?
- 11 Q You can't see it without it? In fact I do if I
- 12 need to get one. There is one over there in my bag.
- 13 A I can't see a stain level separating --
- 14 Q Okay.
- 15 A -- the waterline from your original wall
- 16 finish.
- 17 Q Okay.
- 18 A Now, the five and a half is up around
- 19 where the sheetrock is gone.
- 20 Q Isn't that, in fact, where the sheetrock is
- 21 gone consistent with damage that would be caused by water
- 22 being at that level in the house?
- 23 A Yes. Yes. And I have no doubt there was
- 24 water in the house at that level.
- 25 Q Okay. Well, then to make a follow-up to that

- 1 point that you have just made, if -- do you have any idea
- 2 whether there were any waves on top of that water or do
- 3 vou know?

- 4 A From the data provided by State Farm, by
- 5 Forensic, there was no guidance whatsoever. From
- 6 data I have seen from other sources, yes, there is
- 7 standing water height and there is wave height on
- 8 top of that.
- 9 Q Yes, sir.
- 10 A But that information was not available
- 11 during this timeframe.
- 12 Q Okay.
- 13 A In this case.
- 14 Q You didn't have that information at the time
- 15 you did your report, is that right?
- 16 A That's correct.

| 17 | MR. WEBB: I believe I was just told that                 |
|----|--|
| 18 | there were five minutes left on the tape. So             |
| 19 | let's take another break while we change tapes if        |
| 20 | that's all right.  |
| 21 | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of                  |
| 22 | video tape number four in the deposition of Brian        |
| 23 | Ford. Going off the record. The time is 5:11.            |
| 24 | (Video off.)   |
| 25 | (Tape change.)   |
|    |  |
|    | 253  |
|    | 255  |
| 1  | (Video on.)  |
| 2  | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the beginning               |
| 3  | of videotape number five in the deposition of            |
| 4  | Brian Jones. Back on the record. The time is             |
| 5  | 5:12.  |
| 6  | MR. WEBB: Brian Ford.                                    |
| 7  | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Brian Ford, I'm sorry.                 |
| 8  | MR. WYATT: The Rolling Stones.                           |
| 9  | BY MR. WEBB:   |
| 10 | Q You mentioned about information from State Farm        |
| 11 | and from Forensic not providing you with information.    |
| 12 | was that specifically in reference to the wave heights   |
| 13 | being on top of water or was it something else that you  |
| 14 | were talking about?                                      |
| 15 | A The wave height, standing water height,                |
| 16 | wind speed.  |
| 17 | Q Okay. Was none of that available in any of             |
| 18 | those web sites that Forensic sent you or do you recall? |
| 19 | A Specific to these areas? No.                           |
| 20 | Q Okay. Have you since read any reports                  |
| 21 | excuse me, not reports, read any information or          |
| 22 | frankly reports. Are you familiar with the IPET report,  |

23 for example?

- 24 A I didn't think it was my job to research
- 25 in the field with a laptop that's not connected to

1 the Internet.

- Q Oh, okay. Does that mean that you did not do
- 3 any research prior to doing the reports you did?
- 4 A Other than what I said about knowing what
- 5 went on. Knowing what the area was. Knowing what
- 6 the general reports were about flood levels --
- 7 Q Yes, sir.
- 8 A -- in those areas? I did not do research
- 9 on technical -- what was being done out there in the
- 10 industry about reporting any of this. No.
- 11 Q Okay. All right. Look over at Page 371.
- 12 Let's skip some of these and move on. Do you remember
- 13 that house?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Can you tell or do you have a judgment about
- 16 the house on Photograph A of Page 371 as to whether that
- 17 looks like a house that's had the bottom of it taken out
- 18 by wind or water? Do you have a judgment about that
- 19 looking at that photograph?
- 20 A If wind and water are the only
- 21 possibilities.
- 22 Q Yes, sir. Then what?
- 23 A Wind can throw things through items and
- 24 can damage them, also.
- 25 Q Certainly. My question to you was whether you

- 2 A This is typical of water damage, yes.
- 3 Q Okay. And when you say 'this' you are talking
- 4 about Photograph A on Page 371?
- 5 A Correct.
- 6 Q Okay. Look at Page 376, please, sir. Do you
- 7 recognize Photographs A and B as being on the McIntosh
- 8 property?
- 9 A It certainly looks like it.
- 10 Q Yes, sir.
- 11 A These are a little harder to tell.
- 12 Q Go ahead. Don't let me interrupt you.
- 13 A I think it is, yes.
- 14 Q Okay. You didn't have an opportunity because
- 15 of the time that you got the assignment and went out
- 16 there to see the condition as reflected in these
- 17 photographs, correct?
- 18 A No. None of this debris was there.
- 19 Q Do you have a judgment as to what put this
- 20 debris in Photograph A where it is?
- 21 A What put it there?
- 22 Q Yes, sir.
- 23 A Well, it is obvious the nearby house came
- 24 apart and came to rest here. I can't tell you what
- 25 brought it here.

- 1 Q You don't have a judgment as to whether that
- 2 was carried by storm surge water, or whether it was blown
- 3 there by the wind? Is that what you are saying?
- 4 A That's very difficult to tell.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A I can't tell what's over here. If you had
- 7 a plain view of this, you could better see the
- 8 build-up of it to know if it is funneled and brought

- 9 in and how it would be.
- 10 Q What about B? Do you think -- do you have a
- 11 judgment as to whether a wind strong enough to carry
- 12 debris like this shown in A would leave those leaves on
- 13 that tree down there?
- 14 A Is that a Magnolia?
- 15 Q I was going to say Magnolia in my question, but
- 16 I was afraid you would ask me how did I know it was a
- 17 Magnolia. And so I don't know.
- 18 A It kind of looks like it.
- 19 Q It does, doesn't it?
- 20 A They are a little more stubborn than
- 21 others.
- 22 Q Okay. Was that the answer? You think a wind
- 23 could take that debris over there like that and leave
- 24 those leaves because Magnolia trees are a little
- 25 stubborn?

- 1 A I think winds in this area, as I have said
- 2 before, you have wind speeds, nominal wind speeds,
- 3 in a hurricane. You have gusts within the
- 4 hurricane. There are proven tornados within the
- 5 hurricane in certain areas.
- 6 Q Not on this property that you are aware of.
- 7 A Not that I'm aware of.
- 8 Q Yes, sir.
- 9 A I guess what I'm saying is it is not a
- 10 simple, easy answer to your question. It varies
- 11 throughout. What structures are shielded by winds.
- 12 The height is a variable. And I can't -- why do
- 13 some get damaged and some don't in the same area?
- 14 Q Would it be important to you to know whether
- 15 this house that came apart came apart as a result of

- 16 water and waves pushing it down?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q If you knew that, would you be more inclined to
- 19 think that this damage occurred as a result of storm
- 20 surge?

- 21 A I would be more inclined to think this
- 22 pile of rubble here is from that, yes.
- 23 Q Okay. And if that were true, then I think --
- 24 correct me if I'm wrong about this, it would logically
- 25 seem that any damage caused by that pile of debris would

- 1 be resulting from that same storm surge that took that
- 2 house down, correct?
- 3 A I'm not sure it is that simple, but that's
- 4 possible, yes.
- 5 Q Yes, sir, it is, isn't it? Look at the next
- 6 page -- maybe not the next page, Page 378 and Photograph
- 7 B. Once again there are cabinets there and there are
- 8 portions of the wall under those cabinets missing. And I
- 9 take it -- and correct me if I'm wrong about this, that
- 10 in that photograph as well as if you look at the
- 11 wallpapered area on Photograph A, where there is some
- 12 tattered wallpaper, that that damage would be consistent
- 13 with that water that was in that house?
- 14 A That five and a half feet, except that
- 15 looks a little low right there.
- 16 Q Could be.
- 17 A I don't know what room we are in.
- 18 Q But that looks like damage done by water?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Okay. Go to Page 379 and look at the top
- 21 photograph. There is a sheetrock wall -- I'm talking
- 22 about the area that is just under what appears to be a

- 23 chandelier hanging down. That wall appears to be fairly
- 24 consistent with the same area of water damage there,
- 25 doesn't it?

- 1 A Yes, sir.
- 2 Q You don't have any reason to doubt that the
- 3 last two photographs show water damage to this house, do
- 4 you?

- 5 A These two?
- 6 Q Yes, sir. I'm sorry, this Photograph A on 379.
- 7 And Photograph A on 378. They show water damage to this
- 8 house?
- 9 A They show water damage.
- 10 Q Yes, sir. I believe you -- and you can correct
- 11 me if I'm wrong about this. But I believe you noted that
- 12 there were scrub marks on some of the pillars and posts
- 13 around this house.
- 14 Do you know or did you know then,
- 15 what were the most likely causes for that to occur
- 16 in the way that it occurred at this house?
- 17 A It is caused by debris hitting it.
- 18 Q Okay. It is caused by debris hitting it.
- 19 Isn't it true that if scrub marks appear in a fairly
- 20 uniform fashion at a uniform level, that it is most
- 21 likely occurring as a result of debris being pushed into
- 22 it by water?
- 23 A More than likely.
- 24 Q Yes, sir.
- 25 A But the debris probably would be near the

- 2 that it is pushing on it.
- 3 Q Or there could be so much debris that it is --
- 4 A Some of it under, yes.
- 5 Q Under the surface?
- 6 A Correct.
- 7 Q Just as a sidenote, Photograph 388 and there
- 8 are a couple of others that show automobiles. Did you
- 9 see any of those automobiles out there when you were out
- 10 there?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q So the automobiles in the neighborhood to your
- 13 recollection had been removed before you arrived? Not
- 14 implying anything inappropriate about that. You can look
- 15 back at 386 and see maybe a pickup and an SUV. 386. Do
- 16 you see that none of those were there?
- 17 A No. Where are we? Where are we looking
- 18 at? Which property?
- 19 Q If you take McIntosh and come around this way
- 20 toward the vacant lot, it is there where the house used
- 21 to be in that neck of the woods as I believe it to be.
- 22 But it is out there on the peninsula.
- 23 A No. They were not there. Or I don't
- 24 remember seeing them there.
- 25 Q Look at Page 387, the very next page. Do you

see Photograph A on that page? Does that appear to be

- 2 the McIntosh house in the right and then an adjacent
- 3 house next to it? Or can you tell?
- 4 A Uh-huh. It appears to be.
- 5 Q And look at B on that. Can you make a judgment
- 6 as to whether -- or is it your recollection that that
- 7 area there is what you said was a slab and a hole per
- 8 your recollection and/or a slab as you move around

1

- 9 standing in front of the McIntosh house, move around to
- 10 the left?
- 11 A That looks like it could be a Site 3 per
- 12 your map, yes.
- 13 Q Do you have any idea of what put any of those
- 14 vehicles where they are? Wind or water?
- 15 A I have no idea. No idea.
- 16 Q No idea, okay. Let me show you Photograph 393,
- 17 Photograph B. Do you remember talking with Mr. McIntosh
- 18 about him having an outbuilding of sorts or a storage
- 19 shed? Do you remember that? Do you remember him telling
- 20 you it was gone? Did y'all, per your recollection, get
- 21 into any further more detailed discussion about what
- 22 happened to his outbuilding other than it just wasn't
- 23 there?
- 24 A I do not recall. I just simply noted in
- 25 the observations that, you know, an outdoor metal

1 storage shed was missing. No, I don't recall.

2 Q Do you remember him telling you or if he told

- 3 you, and I'm referencing B here, that he had ropes over
- 4 it to keep it there? He may not have mentioned that to
- 5 you. You just don't recall?
- 6 A I don't recall.
- 7 Q Do you remember seeing those ropes when you
- 8 were out there?
- 9 A No, I don't.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A They may have been there. I don't
- 12 remember them.
- 13 Q Okay. Do you have a judgment as to how wind
- 14 would take that away, leave those trees and leave those
- 15 ropes? Would that more likely have occurred as a result

- 16 of water lifting it up and leaving the ropes? If you
- 17 know?
- 18 A It is possible either could occur. I do
- 19 not know what did occur with the building. I don't
- 20 know -- I don't even recall seeing how or if it was
- 21 anchored.
- 22 Q Okay. Well, if it wasn't anchored other than
- 23 with the ropes, do you have a judgment on this?
- 24 A On that foundation, right.
- 25 Q Right. If it wasn't anchored other than with

- 1 the ropes, wouldn't it be more likely that the water
- 2 would be what's taking it away?
- 3 MR. WYATT: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Again, either could take it
- 5 away. If the wind didn't blow it away, the water
- 6 certainly could have floated it away. And either
- 7 could snap the rope. I didn't look at the rope to
- 8 see how it snapped or how it failed.
- 9 BY MR. WEBB:
- 10 Q You don't have a judgement about that?
- 11 A I don't have a judgment about that.
- 12 Q Okay. Look at Photograph 395. Actually A and
- 13 B on that page and if...
- 14 A Wow.
- 15 Q Did you see any of those things when you were
- 16 out there?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Were there that many leaves on those trees when
- 19 you were out there?
- 20 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 21 question.
- 22 THE WITNESS: No. I don't -- no. I guess

- you could go back and look at these photographs and see. There are some leaves on some of the
- 25 trees. The front is fairly bare. I don't know

- 1 the proper name for it, but the wind and the
- 2 solemnity of the rain and the water pretty much
- 3 ate up most everything including leaves.
- 4 BY MR. WEBB:

- 5 Q Yeah. Once that salt water gets on them they
- 6 will go away. And that may be an account for a
- 7 difference in the amount of leaves when you were there as
- 8 opposed to --
- 9 A Rapid aging, yes.
- 10 Q Rapid aging, okay.
- 11 A I don't know the proper name for it.
- 12 Q But there were a good many more leaves at the
- 13 time those photographs were made than at the time you
- 14 were out there, correct?
- MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 16 question.
- 17 THE WITNESS: From my photographs, yes. And
- 18 from what I recall.
- 19 BY MR. WEBB:
- 20 Q And would you normally expect the wind to be
- 21 blowing through there enough to blow a hole in that house
- 22 and leave all of those leaves on those trees that you
- 23 see?

- 24 MR. WYATT: Did you say 'normally expect'?
- 25 MR. WEBB: Yes. Would you normally expect

- 1 that to happen?
- 2 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 3 question.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I wouldn't normally expect the
- 5 wind to blow holes in houses. Period. If houses
- are not constructed well, windows, doors,
- 7 penetrations, as I call them, can be breached. Or
- 8 if a wind generated missile or water born missile
- 9 hits it then, yes, you can rupture that envelope.
- 10 BY MR. WEBB:
- 11 Q Would it be more consistent with water damage
- 12 having doen that for the leaves to be left on the trees
- 13 than wind damage?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q But that's something that once again you didn't
- 16 have available to you when you looked at this site,
- 17 correct?
- 18 A Correct. It is a whole lot more important
- 19 now that it was then.
- 20 Q Yeah, for everyone. Mr. McIntosh didn't happen
- 21 to mention to you about having pictures that would show
- 22 that when he was talking to you?
- 23 A I didn't see any pictures. But I do not
- 24 recall whether he offered those or said he had them
- 25 or not. Many homeowners certainly did before and

- 1 after. Some shared. Some didn't have them with
- 2 them. I don't recall seeing any -- I didn't see
- 3 these.

- 4 Q Okay. So you just didn't see these before
- 5 today is what I understand. Is that right?
- 6 A That's correct.
- 7 Q Look at Page 397, Photograph A. Do you

X F

- 8 recognize that as any area around the McIntosh property?
- 9 A It looks like a photograph under the
- 10 carport.
- 11 Q Uh-huh. Perhaps looking at that debris that we
- 12 looked at in that other photographs back the other way?
- 13 A Uh-huh. Looking towards the street. Is
- 14 that correct?
- 15 Q I believe that's right.
- 16 A You have sticks and debris piled up
- 17 against the front of it.
- 18 Q Look at Page 399. Photograph B. You could
- 19 talk about A, too, but I'm focusing on B. Photograph B
- 20 on that page again shows water damage to that house from
- 21 the water that was in there, correct?
- 22 A Yes. And again it is a little lower than
- 23 I would have expected for five and a half feet.
- Q Okay. But you did measure it for five and a
- 25 half feet, obviously?

- 1 A Yes, definitely. It is just a matter of
- 2 how the sheetrock is placed.
- 3 Q Yes, sir. The next page is 400. Photograph B
- 4 on that photograph also shows water damage to that
- 5 McIntosh property, correct?
- 6 A Uh-huh.
- 7 Q Sir?
- 8 A It shows water damage, yes.
- 9 Q Yes, sir. And water damage -- just so it is
- 10 clear in the record, I think you understand when I'm
- 11 saying water damage that we are talking about water
- 12 damage --
- 13 A The rising water.
- 14 Q -- the rising water and/or with whatever waves

268

- 15 that are on top of it that came ultimately out of the
- 16 Gulf in through the lake and up into this house, correct?
- 17 A What am I looking at in this ceiling on B?
- 18 Q What are you looking at?
- 19 A Is the ceiling missing?
- 20 Q The ceiling was missing in some areas. I don't
- 21 know, is this one of them? There were two areas, I
- 22 believe, that you photographed in your photographs.
- 23 A Which is not consistent with five and a
- 24 half feet of water.
- Q Okay. Would depend on how high the waves are,

1 wouldn't it?

- 2 A They wouldn't be that high inside the
- 3 house. Normal waves are running two to three feet
- 4 in the reports that I have seen.
- 5 Q Do you know whether or not waves on top of
- 6 water are normally about 50% of the depth of the water?
- 7 A In surge -- storm surge inland like this?
- 8 Q Yes, sir.
- 9 A I would not think so.
- 10 Q Okay. But you haven't studied that and don't
- 11 know one way or the other for certain?
- 12 A I have seen the actuals recorded for this
- 13 storm and that's what I can report on. I can't -- I
- 14 have not researched that phenomena in general, no.
- 15 Q Okay. Okay. Let's go to Photographs A and B
- 16 on Page 404. And once again just to move on through
- 17 these things, those things seem to be photographs that
- 18 depict water damage to the walls at least and also to
- 19 some of the contents in those rooms.
- 20 Do you agree with that, water damage
- 21 in the sense of storm surge damage?

- 22 A To that wall, yes.
- 23 Q What about the contents?
- 24 A It is pretty hard to tell anything about
- 25 the contents.

- 1 Q Okay.
- 2 A What is that white thing in the floor? It
- 3 is too small for a mattress.
- 4 Q Is it?
- 5 A Well, I think it is unless it is a child's
- 6 mattress. Is that a full size mattress? Maybe it
- 7 is a big room.
- 8 Q That appears to be some kind of table or is
- 9 that -- that's not a table is it? Thats a...
- 10 A I don't know, a wall section?
- 11 Q You can't see that, can you, for sure?
- 12 A It must be debris from somewhere else. I
- 13 don't know.
- 14 Q It wasn't an uncommon thing for debris from
- 15 other locations to be brought in to houses like that by
- 16 the storm surge, was it?
- 17 A No. And the only -- the corner of this
- 18 house was missing, the lower portion.
- 19 Q Yes, sir.
- 20 A That doesn't like -- it could be but it
- 21 doesn't look like that.
- 22 Q Doesn't look like what?
- 23 A That it would be that corner of the house.
- 24 But I don't know what room in the house this is
- 25 anyway so no need to discuss that.

- 1 Q Go to 409. Look at the Photograph A on 409.
- 2 You will see I believe -- and you can correct me if I'm
- 3 wrong, but you can see in Photograph A that there is a
- 4 portion of the sheetrock missing on both sides of an
- 5 interior wall. That would be reflective of that same
- 6 water damage we had talked about in those other rooms,
- 7 correct?
- 8 A Uh-huh.
- 9 Q Do you see over here on the right side of that
- 10 photograph where there appear to be some items of
- 11 clothing up on about the third -- excuse me, the 4th
- 12 shelf?
- 13 A Uh-huh.
- 14 Q But yet there are no items of clothing down
- 15 below that?
- 16 A Right. Right. Or anything else.
- 17 Q That would also be consistent with the water
- 18 damage doing that, correct? As a opposed to wind?
- 19 A Yeah, I would think so.
- 20 Q Because just as a simple --
- 21 A Clothes hanging in the closet.
- 22 Q Yes, sir. It is a simple matter if wind is
- 23 doing this, you would not expect to see those lightweight
- 24 items still lying folded in that closet area, would you?
- 25 A No. This looks like the five and a half

1 feet of water.

- 2 Q Yes, sir.
- 3 A Although I'm surprised those are still on
- 4 the shelf. At that fourth shelf. In 409.
- 5 Q Okay. Do you think at this stage having first
- 6 seen these pictures here today, do you think that those
- 7 photographs do, in fact, confirm that there was water

- 8 damage to the first floor of that house caused by storm
- 9 surge, don't they?
- 10 A Five and a half feet of it.
- 11 Q Yes, sir. And as we sit here today, there is
- 12 no doubt that there was water damage to the bottom floor
- 13 of that house in your judgment, correct?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q And so -- and there was also wind damage to
- 16 that house?
- 17 A Whatever was remaining when the water got
- 18 up that high was damaged. Yes.
- 19 Q There was wind damage and there was water
- 20 damage?

- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q And the wind -- is it true or do you know if it
- 23 is true that wind normally damages from the top of a
- 24 structure down and that water normally damages from the
- 25 foundation up?

- 1 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 2 question. Particularly the part about 'normally'.
- 3 BY MR. WEBB:
- 4 Q If you understand the question.
- 5 A Again, wind has many variables. If you
- 6 are talking about a skyscraper, the winds are higher
- 7 at the top of a skyscraper than they are at the
- 8 ground.
- 9 Q Yes, sir.
- 10 A In this structure you are not going to
- 11 have that kind of variation. The protection of the
- 12 structure probably contributes more than the height
- 13 of it in this situation. The amount of other houses
- 14 and trees that protect it.

- 15 Q From?
- 16 A From wind.
- 17 Q From wind?
- 18 A Right.
- 19 Q It has a friction factor that slows the wind
- 20 down as well as blocks it in some instances, completely?
- 21 A Correct.
- 22 Q And there were a fair amount of trees around
- 23 this house, correct?
- 24 A There are some trees remaining, yes.
- 25 Trees standing.

- 1 Q And according to the report that you did, as I
- 2 recall it, there is no mention of any tree being on this
- 3 house?

- 4 A I'm not aware of any tree on the house.
- 5 Something hit the roof to cause the damage to that
- 6 roof that's covered up.
- 7 Q Do you have that in your report?
- 8 A It says, the roof was damaged at the peak
- 9 and right front sections. Ceilings were damaged.
- 10 Do I say what caused it?
- 11 Q Yes, sir.
- 12 A Not in that paragraph.
- 13 Q Okay.
- 14 A In conclusion it says the roof was damaged
- 15 by wind and wind-driven debris.
- 16 Q Okay. That would be it?
- 17 A The probabilities, yes.
- 18 Q And the probabilities are the roof was damaged.
- 19 I don't think there is any dispute that the roof was
- 20 damaged to this house. Are you aware that the
- 21 McIntoshes -- did they tell you what they did with all of

- 22 the furniture that was upstairs in their house?
- 23 A (Witness nods head negatively.)
- Q To this day you don't know that, in fact, they
- 25 moved every bit of it because it really had no damage to

- 1 it over and are using it at the place where they are
- 2 living?
- 3 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 4 question and mischaracterization of the testimony.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I don't know anything about the
- 6 McIntoshes.
- 7 BY MR. WEBB:
- 8 Q Does the fact that their contents upstairs was
- 9 not damaged have any play in terms of an evaluation of
- 10 the extent of wind damage upstairs versus wind damage
- 11 downstairs in your mind?
- MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 13 question.
- 14 THE WITNESS: It means that those rooms, the
- roof, ceiling, whatever did not let rainwater in
- to damage those.
- 17 BY MR. WEBB:
- 18 Q Yes, sir. And rainwater in the context of what
- 19 we are talking about here would be part of the wind
- 20 damage that you would talk about, I assume?
- 21 A I don't know how you classify -- I know
- 22 how you separate rising water. I don't know how you
- 23 classify falling water or blown water. Do you have
- 24 a term for that?

25 Q Unfortunately, I'm afraid that the questions

```
have to be asked on this side of the table.
1
 2
                    But in your report you say -- I'm
 3
    looking at -- I'm actually looking at -- it says --
 4
    and this is the second full paragraph: In this
 5
    assignment we were tasked to inspect the damage to
 6
    the left front wall from the front porch to the
    dining area and determine if it was from wind,
 7
 8
    water, or both. That's the second full paragraph.
9
    Do you see that?
10
          Α
               Yes.
11
               All right. And then down under background in
12
    the second full paragraph there is a statement that says,
13
    FAEC performed -- and that once again I believe Mr. Wyatt
    pointed out FAEC here is you. Correct, performed --
14
15
          Α
               I performed the field investigation, yes.
16
               Of the subject residence to determine the
17
    damage -- if the damage to the front wall of the
18
     residence was caused by wind, flood water, or a
19
    combination of both. And did I read that one correctly?
20
               Yes.
21
          Q
               Do you recall that the -- that the assignment
22
    that was made actually, in fact, asked for a
23
    determination to be made as to specifically the damage to
24
    the left front wall from the front porch to the dining
```

25

area?

```
1
              I did not recall that, no.
2
              Okay. Do you know where you may have gotten
         Q
3
    that --
4
              That information?
         Α
5
              Yes, sir.
         Q
              well, the only place it could have been
6
         Α
```

- 7 would have been on the assignment sheet.
- 8 Q Yes, sir.
- 9 A Do you have that?
- 10 MR. WEBB: Well, I have a request for an
- 11 engineer here that's been produced as part of that
- 12 homeowner's file.
- 13 (WHEREUPON, Exhibit Number 15 was marked for identification.)
- 14 BY MR. WEBB:
- 15 Q What I have marked here as Exhibit 15 is 0099H0
- 16 is the Bates number down at the bottom. And I'm going to
- 17 hand it to you but because I only have the one copy here,
- 18 there is a specific reason for request section. I guess
- 19 you may have seen those before. Or what you saw was the
- 20 interpretation of that as it came from Forensic?
- 21 A I saw the assignment sheet, yes. I have
- 22 never seen this.
- 23 Q All right. Look at Item Number 1 under that
- 24 paragraph that I just referred you to. What does it say?
- 25 A Structural damage to the left corner wall,

- 1 parentheses, entry from front porch to dining.
- 2 Q Okay. So somehow or another that information,
- 3 perhaps in the Forensic assignment sheet, and it is in
- 4 the record, I believe, in your Exhibit 10, perhaps. But
- 5 it may not be. That's the same information that you
- 6 indicated twice on the first page of this report,
- 7 correct?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 O That would have been information that you would
- 10 have input? Or would that have been information that
- 11 Mr. Sammis would have inputted?
- 12 A It was given to me already input on the
- 13 form. By whom, I do not know.

- 14 Q Okay. But you understood that that specific
- 15 request was something that needed to be addressed when
- 16 you went out there, right?
- 17 A Obviously.
- 18 Q Okay. And I have looked at a few times --
- 19 Mr. Wyatt referred to them as bullet points. And on the
- 20 conclusions here -- and while there are general
- 21 statements that refer to the roof, door, carport, window,
- 22 tree failures, and interior damage to the structure as a
- 23 result of failure of windows, walls, doors due to wind, I
- 24 don't see any specific reference to that question that
- 25 was posed on the first page. Is it in there somewhere?

278

1 A No.

- 2 Q Do you believe that you put it in some draft
- 3 and it didn't get there or -- well, I guess not because
- 4 you wouldn't have signed it without it?
- 5 A Yes. I wouldn't think so.
- 6 Q Well, in your judgment -- well, let me ask you
- 7 this: As a division manager with MP&L and --
- 8 A MPC.
- 9 Q MPC. Please forgive me, I'm sorry. I'm a
- 10 North Mississippi boy.
- 11 A Yeah. What kind of interest have you got?
- 12 Q And I call them by their old name. But you
- 13 have been the -- I assume both a consumer as well as
- 14 producers of engineering reports and information over the
- 15 years, haven't you?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q In fairness wouldn't it be fair for a consumer
- 18 of engineering information who had asked about a specific
- 19 finding about a specific item and then not have that in
- 20 the report they get back, to ask for more information, a

```
Ex F
```

- 21 supplemental report, additional report or an explanation
- 22 of some sort?
- 23 A Sure.
- 24 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 25 question.

- 1 THE WITNESS: To have asked for that
- 2 specific, yes.
- 3 BY MR. WEBB:
- 4 Q Okay. And would you as a consumer of
- 5 engineering information, be concerned if a specific -- be
- 6 concerned, and I'm not taking any positions with respect
- 7 to your position here, personally. But would you as a
- 8 consumer of engineering information, be concerned about
- 9 the quality of recording and evaluation you were getting
- 10 if you had asked for something like this and it wasn't
- 11 addressed in the reports you got back?
- MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 13 question.
- 14 THE WITNESS: If it were widespread and
- 15 repetitive, yes. One incident you ask for it and
- 16 you resolve it on your own.
- 17 BY MR. WEBB:
- 18 Q Okay. But you would at least ask about it in
- 19 some fashion?
- 20 A Sure. That's what they asked for. They
- 21 should have gotten their answer, yes.
- 22 MR. WEBB: Let's go off the record just a
- 23 minute.
- 24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record. The
- 25 time is 5:50.

```
1
                         (Video off.)
 2
                         (Break taken.)
 3
                         (Video on.)
               THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The
 4
          time is 6:04.
 5
 6
    BY MR. WEBB:
7
               With -- the October 12th document is Exhibit
          Q
    which -- Number 5?
8
9
          Α
               Five.
10
          Q
              And the October 20th is Number 4, right?
               Six.
11
          Α
12
               Six. Okay. I just wanted to make sure I had
          Q
    those. And you have both of those in front of you?
13
14
               Yes.
         Α
15
          Q
               On Page 2 of the October 12th document, which
16
    is yours, just going down through there you say -- you
17
    say that the first four elevations are approximately 20
18
    to 21 feet. Where did you get that information?
19
          Α
               From the homeowner.
20
          Q
               Okay. So Mr. McIntosh told you that, correct?
21
          Α
               Yes.
22
               Have you at any point in time since then seen
23
    any information to indicate that the elevation was less
24
    than that?
25
          Α
               No.
                                                              281
               Do you have any reason to dispute that the
1
          Q
 2
    elevation of the first floor level was somewhere in the
    13 to 15-foot range?
 3
 4
               MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
 5
          question.
```

Page 225

THE WITNESS: I haven't seen anything to that

- 7 effect. The 20 to 21 plus five and a half is
- 8 comparable to wave heighth numbers that I have
- 9 seen.
- 10 BY MR. WEBB:
- 11 Q Okay. So five and a half feet of water
- 12 demarked by a waterline inside this house on top of 20 to
- 13 21 feet was not something that surprised you when you
- 14 were there, correct?
- 15 A Not anymore than the whole region.
- 16 Q Yes, sir, I understand I was just --
- 17 A It was catastrophic waves.
- 18 Q Yes, sir. And going back to the comment that
- 19 you made earlier about the digital mapping that you had
- 20 available to you, I believe, if I'm not stating that
- 21 incorrectly, regarding the Corp of Engineers, did you
- 22 have that information --
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q You didn't use it when you were doing these
- 25 reports?

- 1 A No. I did not have it.
- Q Where was it? Or was it accessible to you?
- 3 A No. I left it at the power company. I
- 4 obtained it when I was working there.
- 5 Q All right. You didn't -- did you bring that up
- 6 with anybody at Forensic or anyplace else that you had
- 7 this if anybody wants to --
- 8 A I didn't have it nor did I bring it up.
- 9 Q Okay. Okay. What is the significance of the
- 10 elevation in this report from your perspective?
- 11 A I think it helps you to know the wave
- 12 heighth and elevation. And it helps you to
- 13 understand the water level in that area compared to

- 14 other areas, other properties. It is kind of a
- 15 benchmark reference point.
- 16 Q Okay. And then the next -- I'm going down on
- 17 Page 2. The roof was damaged at its peak in the right
- 18 front sections. And you had ceilings were damaged and
- 19 you made a notation of that. And under that it says the
- 20 doors and windows were all missing. Is that, in fact,
- 21 correct?

- 22 A The first floor?
- 23 Q Well, here in your report it says they were all
- 24 missing, doesn't it?
- 25 A It does say that.

- 1 Q That is not correct, is it?
- 2 A Not all -- interior upper level doors, no.
- 3 Q The upper level -- the house has two dormers on
- 4 the east side that face to the East. Do you recall that?
- 5 A Uh-huh.
- 6 Q Can you -- I don't know if you can tell in
- 7 those photocopies on the copy of the October 12th report,
- 8 but can you tell that those dormers still had the windows
- 9 in them?
- 10 A No. I can't tell.
- 11 Q Would it be significant to you in terms of
- 12 making a judgment about how much wind damage would occur
- 13 if those dormers were, in fact, not boarded up and still
- 14 had their windows left intact after the storm?
- 15 A It could, yes.
- 16 Q If, in fact, Mr. McIntosh and Ms. McIntosh have
- 17 testified that those windows were not boarded up --
- 18 A Okay. I didn't know that.
- 19 Q Well, you didn't know that at the time you were
- 20 doing your reports.

- 21 A No.
- 22 Q What would that tell you about the likelihood
- 23 or the extent of wind damage?
- 24 MR. WYATT: Object to the form.

- 1 BY MR. WEBB:
- 2 Q If the glass was still left there in those
- 3 windows?
- 4 MR. WYATT: Excuse me. Object to the form of
- 5 the question.
- 6 THE WITNESS: That those windows withstood.
- 7 BY MR. WEBB:
- 8 Q Whatever wind or debris was there?
- 9 A Whatever wind. And apparently were not
- 10 struck by debris sufficient enough to break them.
- 11 Q Yes, sir.
- 12 A But I don't know the nature of the
- 13 windows. I don't know if they are hurricane
- 14 resistant, double-paned, how they are installed. I
- 15 don't know anything about them.
- 16 Q If you had have known -- if you had known that
- 17 they hadn't been boarded up, would that have caused you
- 18 to want to check that out when you were out there?
- 19 A It would have been another piece of
- 20 information, yes.
- 21 Q That's something you would have wanted to have
- 22 known because it could have been --
- 23 A It would have been another piece that
- 24 would have been a piece of the puzzle, yes.
- 25 Q It could have influenced your opinion one way

```
1 or the other?
```

- 2 A It could have helped, yes.
- 3 Q Okay. And if you assume those facts that I
- 4 just represented to you to be correct, not boarded up and
- 5 windows were still there just on those dormers, what
- 6 would it have helped you do?
- 7 A Helped me understand that the wind speed
- 8 and wind pressure did not blow those windows out,
- 9 that size window. That type construction window,
- 10 whatever it is.
- 11 Q Whatever it is. And you -- and those windows
- 12 face generally to the East, don't they?
- 13 A That house is facing to the East, that's
- 14 correct.
- 15 Q And those windows then therefore would they --
- 16 and you can correct me if I'm understanding this wrong,
- 17 but would generally face into the area where the stronger
- 18 winds from a hurricane tend to blow?
- 19 A The -- they would face the ones coming out
- 20 of the East and the Southeast. The Southeast
- 21 probably being some of the worst.
- 22 Q Yes, sir. And the fact that you know that is
- 23 the reason that that could influence your decision
- 24 related to the wind speeds and wind pressures and the
- 25 survival of those windows, correct?

- 1 A Yes.
- Q Okay. But the way this report is -- may I see
- 3 the one in front of you that you are looking at just for
- 4 a moment, please, sir. Thank you. And this report does
- 5 have an incorrect statement then when it says that the

- 6 doors and windows were all missing. Or it is incomplete.
- 7 Put it that way.
- 8 A Right.
- 9 Q Incomplete. And someone looking at the
- 10 pictures and seeing they -- looking at pictures and
- 11 seeing that, in fact, that was not the case might have
- 12 reasonably some question about the nature of the
- 13 investigation of the report, correct?
- 14 A Want clarification of that, certainly.
- 15 Q And look at Page 3 before I forget about it.
- 16 There was a question asked of you about whether 08770 is
- 17 your Mississippi PE license number on Page 3 above
- 18 your -- below your signature. Do you see that?
- 19 A Yes, I do.
- 20 Q Okay. And you signed it? You testified
- 21 earlier that that's your signature?
- 22 A Yes, that's my signature.
- 23 Q Is your seal on there?
- 24 A No, it is not on there.
- 25 Q Why?

- 1 A I don't know the answer to that.
- 2 Q There is no doubt that you signed it then you
- 3 normally -- I'm guessing your seal is kind of like a
- 4 notary seal. It is one of those silver things --
- 5 A It is a rubber stamp. Rubber stamps are
- 6 better these days because of reproduction.
- 7 Q Absolutely.
- 8 A And I don't recall whether we were
- 9 stamping all of these or not.
- 10 Q You just don't remember?
- 11 A I would have to look at other reports and
- 12 see. I know I did in another project.

- 13 Q But I thought you testified earlier that in
- 14 describing the entire process that the routine was that
- 15 you would sign and seal this part in one act when
- 16 everything was done and the report was in final, correct?
- 17 A And I don't know if we -- with the
- 18 Forensic project, I don't know if we were sealing
- 19 with the rubber stamp these documents or not.
- 20 Q Well, what came into my mind, and I guess you
- 21 could anticipate that this would have come into my mind
- 22 from the perspective that I'm asking these questions, but
- 23 I wondered if there was some question as to whether this
- 24 in your mind was going to be your final report at that
- 25 time. And that's the reason that it wasn't sealed was

288

- 1 because of things like doors and windows were all
- 2 missing, for example, and that was incomplete --
- 3 A I would not think so.
- 4 Q Okay. But you don't remember? You don't
- 5 remember --

- 6 MR. WYATT: Wait. Object to the form. You
- 7 don't remember what?
- 8 MR. WEBB: Okay.
- 9 MR. WYATT: What was the question?
- 10 BY MR. WEBB:
- 11 Q You don't remember whether you thought of that
- 12 or not?
- 13 A I did not think of that.
- 14 Q Okay. So that's affirmatively you would not
- 15 have thought that?
- 16 A Right.
- 17 Q Okay. Otherwise, though, you have no
- 18 explanation as to why you didn't also seal this when it
- 19 was signed by you?

```
20
               MR. WYATT: Object.
                                   That's a
21
          mischaracterization of what he just testified to.
22
          He didn't say he didn't have any explanation.
23
               MR. WEBB: Remember those rules of speaking
24
          objections?
25
               MR. WYATT: If you mischaracterize his
                                                             289
1
          testimony.
 2
               MR. WEBB: Well, if I mischaracterize your
          testimony --
 3
 4
               MR. WYATT: That's my objection.
 5
               MR. WEBB: I understand that.
 6
    BY MR. WEBB:
 7
          Q
               I certainly didn't mean to do that. I
8
    understood you to say -- and correct me if I'm wrong
9
    about it, that you did not have a specific recollection
10
    about why your seal was not on here. And I took that to
11
    mean you had no idea or recollection about why you didn't
12
    seal it when you signed it. Is that true?
13
          Α
               I do not recall why it is not stamped.
14
    No, sir.
15
               Okay. And here it says -- you make a comment
          Q
    about all of the debris being cleaned out of the house
16
17
    and we have since looked at some photographs produced in
18
    this case where that's not the case.
19
                    But the next comment here says,
20
    according to Mr. McIntosh and a neighbor, Mr. Mike
21
    Church reported that houses were blown apart and
22
    debris was thrown into the McIntosh house at
    approximately 8:00 a.m. And the flood water began
23
24
    rising at 11:00 a.m. Now, the way I read this, this
25
    is something that Mr. McIntosh told you?
```

```
1 A Yes.
```

- 2 Q Did you talk to Mr. Church?
- 3 A I requested his phone number. I tried to
- 4 get in touch with him and was not able to.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A I was given another number and name.
- 7 Q By whom?
- 8 A By Mr. McIntosh.
- 9 Q Do you recall who the other number and name
- 10 was?
- 11 A The number, no. The name.
- 12 Q Was?
- 13 A Your going to love it. Mr. Smith.
- 14 Q Mr. Smith?
- 15 A Right.
- 16 Q He didn't say anything about going to see
- 17 somebody about a dog, did he?
- 18 A A dog, no.
- 19 Q Mr. Smith going to see a man about a dog? I
- 20 apologize.
- 21 Nothing other than Mr. Smith?
- 22 A And the phone number. I contacted him.
- 23 Q Do you still have that phone number?
- 24 A No. I said I didn't.
- Q Okay. And you contacted Mr. Smith?

291

1 A Yes.

- 2 Q Okay. And I didn't see any reference to
- 3 Mr. Smith anywhere in your report. Why would that be?
- 4 A I called Mr. Smith and described what I
- 5 was doing and what I was looking for and he

- 6 wouldn't -- and I don't know where he resides in
- 7 this area, if he does or not. He was reported to be
- 8 an eyewitness. And Mr. Smith would not confirm or
- 9 deny anything. He simply said, I don't want to be
- 10 involved in a lawsuit.
- 11 Q Okay. And you told him that Mr. McIntosh told
- 12 you that he was an eyewitness?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q And you don't remember his name. Do you still
- 15 have the number?
- 16 A Mr. Smith, yes, I do.
- 17 Q First name. Was it John?
- 18 A No. I didn't get a first name. I don't
- 19 recall the first name.
- 20 Q Do you still have his phone number?
- 21 A For the third time, no.
- 22 Q No where? Not in those notes you haven't
- 23 produced or anything?
- 24 A I'm objecting now.
- Q Okay. And all you can remember from that phone

- 1 conversation related to his position was he didn't want
- 2 to get involved in a lawsuit?
- 3 A Right.

- 4 Q He didn't tell you anything about what he was
- 5 alleged to have seen or anything like that at all?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Okay. Consequently, that's the reason he is
- 8 not in the report?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay. Do you know for certain that you talked
- 11 to Mr. Smith before you did the report?
- 12 A Yes.

- 13 Q Okay. It is not possible that you signed it
- 14 and waited to save it until after you talked to
- 15 Mr. Smith?
- 16 A No. I talked to Mr. Smith, too.
- 17 Q It says here in the next -- if Mr. Church --
- 18 would it be important to you if you had talked to
- 19 Mr. Church and you learned that Mr. Church didn't report
- 20 seeing anything at the McIntosh house. Would that be
- 21 important to you?
- 22 A Sure. He was an eyewitness. Sure.
- 23 Q And how important would that be here?
- 24 A It would be important to me to know what
- 25 he saw.

- 1 Q Yes, sir.
- 2 A And if he saw debris hitting the house,
- 3 that's very important.
- 4 Q Yes, sir.
- 5 A If he said he watched the entire episode
- 6 and saw nothing, yes, that would be important.
- 7 Q Yes, sir.
- 8 A And along with everything else he
- 9 observed.
- 10 Q Right. And if Mr. Church or some -- do you
- 11 know where the church -- I hate to say it like this, do
- 12 you know where the Church house is?
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q Okay. If Mr. Church was not in a position to
- 15 see things happening at the McIntosh house, would that be
- 16 important to you?
- 17 A That means he didn't see it.
- 18 Q Right. If Mr. Church described water beating
- 19 against this house with waves in it, would that be

- 20 important to you?
- 21 A Sure. Which house is he?
- 22 Q I believe Mr. Church is -- subject to looking
- 23 back at Ms. McIntosh's deposition testimony, I believe
- 24 that this is his house right here. The smaller one.
- 25 A Number one, Mr. McIntosh provided these

- 1 eyewitness names --
- 2 Q Yes, sir.
- 3 A -- for contacts. He describes these
- 4 residents that stayed when the storm got bad, went
- 5 across the street and got onto the second floor on
- 6 the second story of the house across the street.
- 7 Q Which residence?
- 8 A The one across the street. Meaning, one
- 9 of these on this side of the street.
- 10 Q The people whose house was left with a slab and
- 11 a hole or someone else?
- 12 A I don't know which house. The people who
- 13 had remained in their houses who feared for their
- 14 lives went across the street and got onto the second
- 15 floor -- second story of --
- 16 Q All of them or just some of them?
- 17 A I don't know if it was all or not.
- 18 Q Okay. And you specifically don't know if it
- 19 was Mr. Church and Ms. Church and their son, Jordan, and
- 20 Jordan's girlfriend or anybody?
- 21 A I don't know.
- 22 Q Okay. As I recall when you were actually going
- 23 back to the e-mail that Mr. Wyatt asked you about when
- 24 you talked to Ms. King, there was some discussion that
- 25 you recorded in your note when you were telling

```
1 Mr. Kochan about the conversation that you had with
```

- 2 Mr. Sammis, I believe it was, put her on the phone with
- 3 you. And part of that was in terms of your response to
- 4 her that she -- that there was an eyewitness who reported
- 5 debris going into the McIntosh house. Wasn't that part
- 6 of your response?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Did you, in fact, tell Ms. King that you had
- 9 spoken to that person?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Okay. Did you, in fact, tell her that you had
- 12 spoken to that person and then later say, well, no, you
- 13 didn't?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Okay. Did -- strike that.
- 16 The fact that your recorded
- 17 information in your discussion with Ms. King
- 18 referred to the eyewitnesses and you even added the
- 19 statement today that as far as I know that statement
- 20 that you said that you made today, I have never seen
- 21 written down anywhere else. Have you given that
- 22 information out to anybody other than your testimony
- 23 today?

2

- 24 A Yes.
- Q Okay. Who?

session with Mr....

- 1 A In the depositions I have given and in the
- 3 Q Don't tell me about the grand jury testimony.
- 4 I apologize for leaving that in the question. Okay.

```
5
                    It seemed to me from reading that,
 6
     before I came in here reading your note, that the
 7
     witness -- eyewitness statement was a very important
 8
     thing to you in the final decisions that you made
 9
     before you did your report. Is that true?
10
          Α
               Yes.
               And if the eyewitness information is
11
          Q
12
     inconsistent with that, could that change your view?
13
               Any additional information would affect
     your outcome, yes.
14
15
               For example, if there was no eye witness,
16
     specifically, Mike Church who said that they saw -- or
17
     claimed that they saw a house blown apart and debris
18
     thrown into the McIntosh house, that would affect your
     judgment about the cause here, wouldn't it?
19
20
          Α
               Yes.
21
               And if someone in the Church house, for
22
     example, also said that that house where that slab is
23
     there was pushed over by water and taken away, that would
24
     affect it too, wouldn't it?
25
          Α
               Yes.
```

| 1  | Q Okay. And if those things would be true,               |
|----|--|
| 2  | wouldn't that lead you to conclude more likely than not  |
| 3  | given that information that the predominant cause of the |
| 4  | damage to that house given the fact there is wind        |
| 5  | damage, was the storm surge?                             |
| 6  | MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the                     |
| 7  | question.  |
| 8  | THE WITNESS: If there were eyewitnesses that             |
| 9  | saw those houses float away. That the                    |
| 10 | eyewitnesses that were there watching the entire         |
| 11 | event that did not see debris going into that            |

- house, yes, that would affect my decision.
- 13 BY MR. WEBB:
- 14 Q And if those things existed, specifically with
- 15 reference to this eye witness that you were told about
- 16 that you relied upon, if information was inconsistent
- 17 with that, wouldn't that -- wouldn't that tend to lead
- 18 you to be able to conclude that the predominant cause of
- 19 the damage to that house, other than the roof damage and
- 20 the damage upstairs, was the storm surge?
- 21 MR. WYATT: Object. Asked and answered.
- 22 MR. WEBB: I don't know if he exactly
- 23 answered it.
- 24 THE WITNESS: The word 'predominant' I don't
- think ought to be appropriate here.

298

1 BY MR. WEBB:

- 2 Q Oh, okay.
- 3 A There is damage from wind. There is
- 4 damage from water.
- 5 Q It is a question of how much of each?
- 6 A Right. And if there was no wind-driven
- 7 debris hitting the lower section of the house --
- 8 Q Or you had no evidence of it?
- 9 A Or no evidence of it, then there is a much
- 10 better probability that that damage was from water.
- 11 Yes.
- 12 Q Okay. Have you ever been provided any of the
- 13 expert reports by any of the experts in this case by any
- 14 of the lawyers at all?
- 15 A I don't know what you are referring to.
- 16 Q Okay. I take it the answer then is probably
- 17 no?
- 18 The answer that you just gave to the

```
19 questions that I posed to you, if additional
```

- 20 information or facts -- I'm looking at the last page
- 21 here and this is on the report that you signed off
- 22 of and it says, if additional information or facts
- 23 become available which materially affect the stated
- 24 conclusions and opinions then FAEC reserves the
- 25 right to amend or change its opinions and

- 1 conclusions as-needed. That's pretty much
- 2 boilerplate standard language in an engineering
- 3 report, correct?
- 4 A That's Forensic's standard, yes.
- 5 Q Have you seen it in other reports?
- 6 A Something similar to that, yes.
- 7 Q And you put it in other reports yourself,
- 8 correct?

- 9 A For Forensic, yes.
- 10 Q In other reports for anyone else?
- 11 A There were similar statements in other
- 12 projects, yes.
- 13 Q That you signed?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q And you have seen those in reports that you
- 16 have received as a consumer of engineering reports,
- 17 correct?
- 18 A Yes. And as an example I gave earlier
- 19 about the new weather report was a reason to go back
- 20 in and reexamine it.
- 21 Q Exactly. That's a recognition that if more
- 22 information is learned, there may very well be a basis to
- 23 change the conclusions in a report even, correct?
- 24 A To change the findings, the conclusions,
- 25 yes.

1 Q Sure. Yes. Now, you mentioned that Jack Kelly

- 2 was your neighbor. Did you know Jack Kelly or do you
- 3 know him very well?
- 4 A Oh, yes.
- 5 Q How long have you known him?
- 6 A I moved there in '98. So I have known him
- 7 since '98?
- 8 Q Did y'all visit in each other's homes and cook
- 9 out and that sort of thing? Was it that kind of
- 10 relationship?
- 11 A No. Mostly -- we visited, yes. Mostly,
- 12 talked in the yard.
- 13 Q Did you ever work with Mr. Kelly before your
- 14 experience with Forensic? Did you ever work with
- 15 Mr. Kelly as an engineer?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Okay. Did he ever work for you when you were
- 18 at the power company as an engineer?
- 19 A No. I think he had done some work with
- 20 some of our geotechnical engineers.
- 21 Q Okay. And do you know what kind of work he had
- 22 done for the power company's geotechnical engineers?
- 23 A I think it had to do with prestressed
- 24 concrete.
- 25 Q Having to do with prestressed concrete meaning

301

1 what?

- 2 A He designs and -- he worked a long time
- 3 for a company that actually manufactured and he was
- 4 an engineer for that designing prestress

- 5 pre-concrete structures. I think he was doing some
- 6 foundation work for someone at the power company.
- 7 Q Okay. Did any of those people that he worked
- 8 for with the power company to your knowledge ever
- 9 complain about his work?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Do you have any reason to believe that he is
- 12 not a competent engineer?
- 13 A No, certainly not. I have every reason to
- 14 believe he is. He has been in the consulting
- 15 business, private practice for a very long time and
- 16 I think he is well-respected. He is a good man.
- 17 Q Do you have any reason to believe that
- 18 Mr. Kelly did anything other than apply his -- his best
- 19 engineering training to the facts that he knew of when he
- 20 was doing that October 20th report?
- 21 A I have no reason to believe that. No.
- 22 Q Okay. And with respect to the October 20th
- 23 report, you have that there as Exhibit Number 6. I
- 24 believe you pointed out earlier that in the bullet points
- 25 in the conclusions, the first one is identical, I

- 1 believe, you said. The second one is a description of
- 2 wind damage to the house. In certain areas of the house,
- 3 correct?
- 4 A Uh-huh.
- 5 Q That uh-huh was a yes?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q I'm sorry. But on the transcript sometimes it
- 8 is hard to distinguish between a uh-huh from a huh-uh.
- 9 And the third one in his says what?
- 10 A The damage to the first floor walls and
- 11 floors appears to be predominately caused by rising

- 12 water from the storm surge waves.
- 13 Q Have you read his report completely?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Okay. Do you know now as we sit here today
- 16 whether the information that he refers to in his report
- 17 justifies those conclusions?
- 18 A I haven't read it yet.
- 19 Q Okay. So you don't know as we sit here today
- 20 whether you agree or disagree with that particular
- 21 conclusion based on the information in his report?
- 22 A I think I said earlier, five and a half
- 23 feet of water causes floor and wall damage.
- 24 Q Yes, sir.

25 A I agree with that.

- 1 Q Okay. So you agree with the three conclusions
- 2 as stated in the October 20th report as well?
- 3 A Yeah. He covers the first floor ceiling
- 4 damage in his second --
- 5 Q Yes, sir.
- 6 A -- conclusion.
- 7 Q So you agree with those three? Sir?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 MR. WEBB: Thank you. Let me go off the
- 10 record for just a minute.
- 11 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Going off the record. The
- 12 time is 6:32.
- 13 (Video off.)
- 14 (Break taken.)
- 15 (Video on.)
- 16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Back on the record. The
- 17 time is 6:39.
- 18 BY MR. WEBB:

- 19 Q One or two -- honestly -- questions. Have you
- 20 been retained by any lawyers or law firms to consult
- 21 related to any claims or lawsuits they have got going on
- 22 related to Katrina?
- 23 A No.

- 24 Q Have you been -- have you had any discussions
- 25 with any lawyers or law firms about that?

- 1 A Yes, several. Just -- you know, saying it
- 2 is a possibility, but no...
- 3 Q With the Scruggs Group?
- 4 A That's one.
- 5 Q What's the status of that?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q No? You said no? Is that a final no?
- 8 A We didn't agree to work together.
- 9 Q Okay. And you didn't agree to work together
- 10 why?
- 11 A I took a full-time job.
- 12 Q Okay. Is that the only reason?
- 13 A I don't know what their reasons would be.
- 14 Q Okay. From your standpoint?
- 15 A Right.
- 16 BY MR. WEBB:
- 17 Q With that, and I have got copies of these for
- 18 y'all. I have had my -- let's do this on the record
- 19 before I tender it. In view of the fact that you brought
- 20 information that you have records over there and to make
- 21 the record very clear, I did not have a Subpoena for you.
- 22 I am serving you with one related to those documents
- 23 which will allow us to be in a position to ask the Court
- 24 to see whether we can obtain those documents that you
- 25 have declined to produce here as well as anything else

```
otherwise, you might have and I am giving you notice on
 1
 2
    that. I have got a copy of that.
 3
               Say again, this -- you intend to file or
         Α
     this is?
 4
 5
         Q
               No. That's service of a Subpoena on you.
 6
               MR. WYATT: Are you tendering --
 7
               MR. WEBB: And with that I'm --
8
               THE WITNESS: And what documents are we
9
         talking about?
10
               MR. WYATT: Hold on one second. Let me
         object to the service of the Subpoena for all
11
12
         reasons under Rule 45, including lack of prior
13
         notice and that's reserved and I'm sorry. Go
14
         ahead. You had a question for him, Mr. Webb?
15
               MR. WEBB: No. That's fine.
16
              THE WITNESS: Was that an 'I won't answer you
         or wait'?
17
18
               MR. WEBB: Wait. There is no reason to use
19
         up deposition time.
20
               THE WITNESS: Okay.
21
               MS. PLATT: I have no questions at this time.
22
               MR. WEBB: The hotel sent me eight copies of
23
         the bill.
```

306

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: You have the microphone

1 MR. WEBB: I'm sorry.

on.

24

25

2 MR. WYATT: There are two of them? There are

3 two separate Subpoenas.

```
Ex F
 4
               MR. WEBB: Yeah. There is one just to appear
 5
         for today. And the other one was just a --
 6
               MR. WYATT: To appear for today?
               MR. WEBB: Yeah. To appear for today just so
7
         we won't walk out of here without it.
 8
9
               MR. WYATT: I mean, you are serving a
10
         Subpoena on him right now to appear for today to
         testify?
11
12
               MR. WEBB: That's correct.
13
               THE WITNESS: It is not -- no, it says it is
         related to documents is what a read.
14
15
               MR. WEBB: There are two Subpoenas there.
16
         One is to produce on the 19th.
17
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are on the record.
18
               MR. NORRIS: Do y'all have anything more to
19
         talk about? If you do, let's go off first.
20
               MR. WYATT: Excuse me.
21
                         Examination
22
    BY MR. NORRIS:
23
              Mr. Ford, my name is David Norris and I
24
     represent E.A. Renfroe Company, Inc. Let me ask you -- I
```

want to ask you a few questions. I will not be nearly as

1 long as anybody else today. When was the first occasion

- 2 that you heard of E.A. Renfroe Company?
- 3 A Months after I was involved in anything
- 4 with Katrina.

25

- 5 Q Okay. It would have been well after the period
- 6 of time in which you were employed by Forensic?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And well after the time in which you had
- 9 completed the report that you have talked about today.
- 10 Is that accurate?

- 11 A Yes, that's correct.
- 12 Q Can you tell me the occasion -- tell me the
- 13 occasion -- tell me about the occasion when you did come
- 14 to hear about E.A. Renfroe.
- 15 A I think just in the press. And I don't
- 16 know when.
- 17 Q You haven't had any discussions with any
- 18 attorneys about E.A. Renfroe?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q Outside of the -- perhaps, the press items, you
- 21 may have seen, and outside of today, do you recall ever
- 22 having heard of E.A. Renfroe?
- 23 A No. Never.
- Q Okay. Do you know a person by the name of Cody
- 25 Perry?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Do you know a person by the name of Kerry
- 3 Rigsby?
- 4 A I have heard the name, but I do not know
- 5 that person.
- 6 Q What about Cory Rigsby?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q How about Jana Renfroe?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q How about Gene Renfroe?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q So would it be fair to say that you have never
- 13 had any conversations with any of those persons, right?
- 14 A That is correct.
- 15 Q Have you ever had any discussions with anyone
- 16 whom you understood to be associated with E.A. Renfroe
- 17 Company?

- 18 A No, I -- except --
- 19 Q Except for me.
- 20 A Well, except for the fact that I assumed
- 21 they were working for State Farm. And I have had
- 22 conversations with two people from State Farm. That
- 23 would be the only -- but it was not in the context
- 24 of Renfroe.

25 Q Okay. So you had -- you have had conversations

- 1 with two people at State Farm, is that correct?
- 2 A Correct.
- 3 Q Did you have any discussions with anybody else
- 4 at State Farm?
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q Okay. And those just for the purposes of the
- 7 record, could you tell us the identity of those two
- 8 people?
- 9 A Lekie King and Mark Wilcox.
- 10 Q Okay. If I represent to you that neither of
- 11 those persons are associated -- or have been associated
- 12 with E.A. Renfroe, would it be fair to say then that you
- 13 have never had any conversations with someone whom you
- 14 understood to be associated with E.A. Renfroe?
- 15 THE WITNESS: Assuming that to be true,
- 16 that's correct.
- 17 MR. WYATT: Object to the form of the
- 18 question. Sorry.
- 19 THE COURT REPORTER: And I need your answer
- 20 again.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I said assuming that's correct,
- 22 yes.
- THE COURT REPORTER: Thank you.
- 24 MR. NORRIS: Very good. That's all of the

310

| 1  | MS. PLATT: Again I have no questions at this           |
|----|--|
| 2  | time. I guess I will be the shortest of                |
| 3  | everybody.   |
| 4  | MR. WYATT: I will be as quick as I can.                |
| 5  | Counsel, since you are a defense counsel and you       |
| 6  | would be next, are you relinquishing any questions     |
| 7  | you are not going to ask any questions right           |
| 8  | now?   |
| 9  | MS. PLATT: Not unless you bring something up           |
| 10 | on your recross, but no.                               |
| 11 | MR. WYATT: I am going to object if you come            |
| 12 | back after me. The proper order would be you ask       |
| 13 | your questions now.                                    |
| 14 | MR. NORRIS: Well, I mean, assuming that                |
| 15 | you know, you don't bring anything up.                 |
| 16 | Further Examination                                    |
| 17 | BY MR. WYATT:  |
| 18 | Q Mr. Ford, I will try to make this as quick as        |
| 19 | possible. I know you have been here such a long time   |
| 20 | today. Mr. Webb took you through a big stack of photos |
| 21 | that he represented were Mr. McIntosh's photos. Do you |
| 22 | recall that?   |
| 23 | A Yes.   |
| 24 | MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.                        |
| 25 | MR. WEBB: I object to that as a                        |
|    |  |

311

1 mischaracterization. What I represented was those

2 photographs that were produced by the Plaintiffs

3 in this case.

```
4
               MR. WYATT: Excuse me, I didn't recognize
 5
          that myself. I understood Mr. Webb to say they
 6
          were Mr. McIntosh's photos.
 7
               However, since now Mr. Webb has indicated
          those are not all Mr. McIntosh's photos, what
 8
          was your understanding of what he said when he
 9
10
          asked you the questions about them?
               MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
11
12
               MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
13
               MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
14
               THE WITNESS: It is my understanding they
15
          were Mr. McIntosh's photographs.
16
     BY MR. WYATT:
17
               Okay. So in other words, when you were
     answering those questions that was the impression you
18
19
     were under?
20
          Α
               Yes.
21
               MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
               MS. PLATT: Same.
22
23
     BY MR. WYATT:
24
               Was that a yes?
          Q
```

25

Α

Yes.

- 1 Very quickly I just want to -- do you still Q 2 have this big thing of photos over there? 3 Α Yes. It is right here. 4 Okay. He asked you questions about a lot of 5 these and I'm not going to do that. I'm going to take 6 you through a couple of representative photos. Let's go to 378 and 379. I know those were asked about. 7 8 You can go to 378. Do you see that
- 9 Photo B and do you recall Mr. Webb asking you about
- 10 whether that represents water damage there where

- 11 there is no wall board? 12 THE COURT REPORTER: No what? 13 MR. WYATT: Wall board. 14 BY MR. WYATT: 15 Q There is no sheetrock there, right? The studs 16 are showing? 17 Α Right. 18
- And do you remember those questions that he
- 19 asked you about whether or not photos like this that
- 20 showed where the sheetrock was removed represented water
- 21 damage?

- 22 Typically, represents the damage you
- 23 associate with rising water, yes.
- 24 Would you agree that the photo represents the
- 25 after-effect of water damage and not necessarily what

- occurred that led to the water getting there? 1
- 2 MR. NORRIS: Object to the form.
- 3 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 4 MS. PLATT: Objection.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I don't understand the
- 6 question. Would you try it again?
- 7 BY MR. WYATT:
- 8 I believe you testified earlier that Q
- wind-driven debris, for example, can compromise the 9
- 10 envelope of a house. Is that right?
- 11 Yes.
- 12 And so can water-borne objects, can't it? Q
- 13 Α Yes.
- 14 Did State Farm by the way ever ask you to look
- 15 for damage from water-borne objects?
- 16 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form of the
- 17 question.

- 18 BY MR. WYATT:
- 19 Q And so my question to you about this photo and
- 20 those other similar photos, this photo does not tell us
- 21 what occurred previous to what is depicted here, does it?
- 22 MR. WEBB: Object to the form.
- 23 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 24 THE WITNESS: Would you say that again?
- 25 BY MR. WYATT:

- 1 Q Sure. If the photo shows us that water damage
- 2 may have caused the sheetrock to be missing here, it
- 3 doesn't tell us what happened before the point where the
- 4 water got --
- 5 A I understand the question now. No, there
- 6 could have been damage to the wall prior to the
- 7 water moving the sheetrock. Yes, that's possible.
- 8 Q And that's true of all of those photos that
- 9 Mr. Webb took you through and asked you if that shows
- 10 water damage, isn't it?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Object. Asked and answered.
- MS. PLATT: Object.
- 13 THE WITNESS: Below the waterline, yes.
- MR. WYATT: Below the waterline. Do we have
- 15 to change a tape?
- 16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: In three minutes? Okay, I
- 17 will keep going.
- 18 BY MR. WYATT:
- 19 Q And it is also true that the homeowner could
- 20 have removed some sheetrock to stop mold growth, isn't
- 21 that true?
- 22 MR. WEBB: Objection to the form.
- 23 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- 24 BY MR. WYATT:

25 Q Now, do you recall Mr. Webb asked you some

315

- 1 questions about the request for engineer sheet?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And he pointed out to you that there is a
- 4 structural damage to the left corner of wall request in
- 5 here. Is that in Mr. Kelly's report? Did he address
- 6 that?
- 7 A I think the same questions in the
- 8 background of the opening paragraph where it was
- 9 requested to inspect the damage to the left front
- 10 wall, determine if it was from wind, water, or both.
- 11 I will have to go through these to see how it is
- 12 addressed. Or if it is addressed.
- 13 BY MR. WYATT:
- 14 Q When you reviewed that earlier when Mr. Webb
- 15 asked you to, did you see anything in there where
- 16 Mr. Kelly had addressed this question right here?
- 17 MR. WEBB: Object to the form. Asked and
- 18 answered.
- 19 THE WITNESS: I have not yet.
- 20 BY MR. WYATT:
- 21 Q Okay. Okay. I'm not going to burden you with
- 22 that at this point in time reading that whole report from
- 23 that.

- 24 A I do not see it specifically addressed in
- 25 the findings nor the conclusions.

- 1 Q Okay. Now, Mr. Webb asked you about several
- 2 matters. The eyewitness subject matter and some other

- Ex F 3 things that he said that had you known them, they might have influenced your opinion. Do you remember those 4 5 questions? 6 Α If I had known. 7 Had you known certain things like as depicted Q 8 in these picture here, for example, leaves on trees and 9 that type of thing. Had you known those things they would have influenced or might have influenced your 10 11 opinion. Do you recall those questions? 12 Α No. 13 MR. NORRIS: Objection to form. 14 THE WITNESS: You have asked several 15 questions. I am going to separate the witness 16 question and answer to the leaves on the tree. It would have been another piece of information, an 17
- information.

  MR. WYATT: I understand. Let him change his
  tape real quick and we are just about to be
  finished.

indicator. Not an overwhelming piece of

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of videotape number five in the deposition of Brian Ford. Going off the record. The time is 6:53.

1 (Video off.)

2 (Tape change.)

3 (Video on.)

THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the beginning of videotape number six in the deposition of Brian Ford. Back on the record. The time is 6:55.

7 BY MR. WYATT:

18

Q Okay. We covered the eyewitness subject matter and do you recall the questions you were asked about that

- 10 by Mr. Webb, right?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Okay. My question to you is this: When
- 13 Ms. King called you on October the 17th and Mr. Sammis
- 14 handed you the telephone or she called Mr. Sammis and he
- 15 handed you the telephone, right?
- 16 A Right.
- 17 Q At any time during that conversation did
- 18 Mrs. King ask you to clarify the subject matter about the
- 19 eyewitness?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Did she ask you to clarify any subject matter
- 22 about leaves on trees being depicted in pictures
- 23 depicting the house?
- 24 A No.

25 Q Did she ask you to clarify anything with regard

- 1 to the subject matter that Mr. Webb questioned you about
- 2 and ask you would that possibly influence your opinion?
- 3 Did she ask you for clarification on any of those things?
- 4 A No.
- 5 MR. WEBB: Object to form.
- 6 BY MR. WYATT:
- 7 Q So would it be fair to say that Ms. King never
- 8 expressed to you that she was sincere about trying to
- 9 clarify problems that were in the report, but was rather
- 10 outraged with what the conclusions in the report were?
- 11 MR. WEBB: Object to form. Argumentative,
- 12 move to strike.
- 13 MS. PLATT: Object to form.
- 14 THE WITNESS: She sought no clarification.
- 15 BY MR. WYATT:
- 16 Q When you said that there was no question that

319

- 17 there was damage to the first floor of the house by storm
- 18 surge, I have the same question regarding when you made
- 19 that statement you are not saying, are you, what occurred
- 20 previous to that that brought the storm surge into the
- 21 house, right?
- MR. WEBB: Objection. Asked and answered.
- 23 MS. PLATT: Objection.
- 24 THE WITNESS: No. I'm only addressing what
- 25 five and a half feet of storm surge would do to

- 1 the house.
- 2 BY MR. WYATT:
- 3 Q Okay. You were asked to express an opinion
- 4 about Mr. Kelly, your neighbor?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Do you know how many reports Mr. Kelly altered
- 7 while he was working for Forensic Engineering?
- 8 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- 9 MR. WEBB: Argumentative. Move to strike.
- form.
- 11 MR. NORRIS: Same objection.
- 12 THE WITNESS: I have no idea.
- 13 BY MR. WYATT:
- 14 Q Do you know how much money Mr. Kelly earned
- 15 after you were terminated from Forensic Engineering?
- 16 A No.
- 17 MR. WEBB: Same objection.
- 18 MS. PLATT: Same objection.
- 19 BY MR. WYATT:
- 20 Q Do you know whether or not Mr. Kelly ever
- 21 inspected a property without the owner's knowledge?
- 22 MS. PLATT: Object to the form.
- MR. WEBB: Join.

| 24 | THE | WITNESS: | Ι | do | not. | No |
|----|-----|----------|---|----|------|----|
|    |     |          |   |    |      |    |

25

320

| 1          | BY MR. WYATT:   |
|------------|---|
| 2          | Q Would it be fair to say that when Mr. Webb              |
| 3          | asked you about your opinion about Mr. Kelly, that no one |
| 4          | had apprised you of the testimony Mr. Kelly has given in  |
| 5          | this case or any of the other investigative matters       |
| 6          | related to Mr. Kelly's activities for Forensic?           |
| 7          | MR. WEBB: Object to form.                                 |
| 8          | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Object to form.                         |
| 9          | MR. NORRIS: Same objection.                               |
| 10         | THE WITNESS: No. No one has apprised me of                |
| 11         | that.   |
| 12         | MR. WYATT: That's all of the questions I                  |
| 13         | have.   |
| <b>L</b> 4 | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Any other questions?                    |
| 15         | MR. WEBB: I have nothing further at this                  |
| 16         | time.   |
| 17         | MR. NORRIS: Ditto.  |
| 18         | THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This marks the end of                   |
| 19         | videotape number six and concludes the deposition         |
| 20         | of Brian Ford. Going off the record. The time is          |
| 21         | 6:59.   |
| 22         | (Deposition concluded at 6:59                             |
| 23         | p.m.)   |
| 24         |   |
| 25         |   |
|            |   |

321

1 DISCLOSURE

2 STATE OF GEORGIA ) DEPOSITION OF:

| 3              | COUNTY OF WALTON ) J. BRIAN FORD  |
|----------------|---|
| 4              | Pursuant to Article 8.B of the Rules and Regulations of the Board of Court Reporting of the   |
| 5              | Judicial Council of Georgia, I make the following disclosure:   |
| 6<br>7         | I am a Georgia Certified Court Reporter.  |
| 8<br>9<br>10   | I was contacted by the offices of Merrill Legal Solutions to provide court reporting services for this deposition. I will not be taking this deposition under any contract that is prohibited by O.C.G.A. $15-14-37$ (a) and (b). |
| 11<br>12<br>13 | I have no contract or agreement to provide court reporting services with any party to the case, any counsel in the case, or any reporter or reporting agency from whom a referral might have been made to cover this deposition.  |
| 14<br>15       | I will charge my usual and customary rates to all parties in the case, and a financial discount will not be given to any party in this litigation.  |
| 16<br>17<br>18 |   |
| 19<br>20<br>21 | Linda K. Jackson, October 10, 2007<br>Certified Court Reporter #B-995<br>Registered Professional Reporter   |
| 22<br>23       |   |
| 24<br>25       |   |
| 23             |   |
|                | 322   |
| 1              | ERRATA SHEET  |
| 2              | DEPOSITION OF J. BRIAN FORD   |
| 3              |   |
| 4<br>5         | I do hereby certify that I have read all questions propounded to me and all answers given by me on October 10, 2007, taken before Linda K. Jackson, and that  |
| 6              | 1) There are no changes noted.  |
| 7              | 2) The following changes are noted:   |
| 8              |   |

Page 258

Pursuant to Rule 30(3) of the Federal Rules of

| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
|---|-----------|
| Page No Line No should read:  |           |
| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
| Page No Line No should read:  |           |
| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
| DEPOSITION OF J. BRIAN FORD LKJ   |           |
|   | 324       |
| Page No Line No should read:  |           |
| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
| Page No Line No should read:  |           |
| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
| Page No Line No should read:  |           |
| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
| Page No Line No should read:  |           |
| And the reason for the change is:   |           |
|   |           |
|   |           |
| If supplemental or additional pages are necessary, please furnish same in typewriting annexed deposition. | l to this |

J.BRIAN FORD

21

2223

LKJ

1 STATE OF GEORGIA )

L